

Messages from Mary and Jesus

Book 1

(22/2/2003) - (19/4/2003)

James Moncrief

Divine Love Spirituality

Preface

(February 2009)

The question is always asked: is it really Mary Magdalene and Jesus? And there needs to be something of an answer. But although you might want it to be a resounding, YES, it can never be. I can't prove it is Mary and Jesus.

And as to how much of *me* is in the messages? – that I don't know either. On rereading them recently in preparation for this book, I was struck by how much they helped me to understand all I was going through in my Healing at the time. When I first wrote them I did not fully comprehend or understand the significance of them, the years of my Healing having brought them more into context within my life.

I offer the messages to you if you are sincerely seeking the truth and are prepared to live it. They are, I would imagine, very confrontational; and if you want to venture into your soul-healing... well... it's hard – very hard. But very rewarding; and, as I believe Mary and Jesus, the only way to get yourself out of your negative mind and will condition.

And how do I write with them? I feel them pressing – wanting to write – in my mind. And I just write. The words simply come into my mind. But they don't all come out perfectly and need quite a bit of editing and proofing to tidy them up. I write usually more focused in my mind as to what understanding and picture the words are conveying, neglecting to see if my fingers are actually typing all that is coming through my mind.

If I want to write with Mary and Jesus, having established the link, I just do it. They are always there, always willing to answer my questions. I don't know how it works, but through it all I can see there is a continuity in the messages, that which matches, or perhaps is a result of, my spiritual growth and understanding.

And what do I feel when I write them? Not much. Occasionally some emotion, but really I wouldn't say that I have a close or intimate relationship with Mary or Jesus because of them. They have a distinct 'feeling' so I know when it's Mary or Jesus, and it is very different from that of other spirits I write with, and mostly it's a mental exercise without that much feeling involved.

I am deeply indebted to them – not that they would say that – for all they have helped me to see and understand. I am extremely grateful to them. And the further I go in my Soul-Healing, the more I can say that all they say, is, so far as I am concerned, true. But that has to be taken subjectively because I have still a long way to go before I complete my Healing.

So, will the messages help you? I don't know. They have certainly helped me. And they reveal a very different way to look at and live life – one all from your feelings and not just with your mind.

James.

(22/2/03)

Good morning James. I am here, Jesus.

Mary and I do want you to write for us. In answer to your feelings over the past few days we intend giving you some messages.

We want to tell you more about our lives on Earth, what happened when we arrived in spirit, what we've been doing over these past two thousand years, and a little about what we'll be doing in future.

As we have told you, but will explain in more detail, our time in a personal sense with humanity is coming to an end. We are giving over our personal involvement to others, and because of this, we want to leave humanity (and you James) with a truer impression of ourselves. Our Spirits of Truth will still be overseeing people's ascent in truth, and within them our personalities will be felt and perceived, but for the individual to readily identify with our Spirits, we want to tell you more about ourselves.

Up until relatively recently, until my speaking to Mr Padgett and Mary speaking with you, all one has had concerning Mary and I is what is written in the Bible and what feelings that generates. We are tainted by its persuasion, making us more appealing to some, less to others. So through you, we want to try and give something of ourselves that is a truer expression, even though we are still limited by your personality and this form of communication; however, as you have grown in truth we feel that at least we will be able to share enough of ourselves with you to shed more light on our true natures. All we want you to do is write that which comes to your mind, and if at any time you feel yourself coming up against a difficulty, then tell us. And any time you want further information, or want us to explain things more clearly, please ask us. We will be monitoring your thoughts and feelings; and as you well know, there is more to your writing with us than you merely taking dictation. All we will be saying and our impact on communicating with you, will help you with your Soul-Healing, and developing your true relationship with yourself, with Marion, and with your Heavenly Mother and Father.

For the purposes of those who might not know, Mary Magdalene is my soul-mate. She *is* my partner in Creation, as I am hers. Together we are as one: the true Master and Mistress of our Universe in which you all live. I do not stand alone as many would believe. I do not live without personal intimate company. I do not live only with the Father, or even with the Holy Spirit or the Divine Minister. I need, as you do, a personal face-to-face partner, one who is like me, but not like me. One who is there for me and loves me, and wants me to be all that I am, and all that I will be, and all that my Heavenly Parents want me to be. I am not without personal intimate feelings. I am not so far removed from you that I am a God. I am separate from the Father – a separate personality in my own right. I am a Creator Son (re: The Urantia Book) who in partner with a Creator Daughter, govern one local universe of time and space. I was a man, and in many respects, I will always be only a man. And as a man I do need a woman, and the Mother and Father have created my soul like yours in duality, with my other half being Mary.

Mary Magdalene is mostly thought of as a prostitute, a woman of ill repute, who came to me during my personal ministry on Earth asking me for my blessing, and for me to cast her demons out. But this is not true. It couldn't be further from the truth. So why then is it continually believed by so many people who purport to worship and love me, saying they are striving to live the truths I revealed? Mary wasn't a prostitute. It's only a story adapted by certain people who sort power over others, and particularly over women. And it's still used by others who want power over other people. How dare they use her this way! The very same people who say they are righteous and good, and living the word and will of God.

On Earth I knew who Mary was, the Father told me; and when I met her I could feel the truth in my

heart, just as I still do. She came and embraced me as a loving disciple whom I openly welcomed into my life. I told her of her true souls relationship to me and of the restrictive conditions we both faced imposed by the Rebellion and Default, and she openly accepted all I had to say living her part in our relationship together on Earth, patiently waiting until we could be reunited as one in spirit. Now we live and function together as the rightful leaders of our Universe, with the interests of all creatures in our hearts. We love you all, and long for you to all love us. And most of all we love each other, and our Mother and Father of Heaven. Perhaps one day we can all be united in love from Them, from the Two who are One Soul, the Two of Heaven who created us all and dearly love us. Perhaps one day we'll all be able to come together united under Their Divine Love, loving one another.

Had Mary been able to fully live and express her Daughtership on Earth, she would have revealed the Heavenly Mother of Creation to you all. This she did when she rose up in Spirit after she came into the Mansion Worlds, and this she does now, and has done since she poured forth her Spirit of Truth upon fully coming into her self-realised condition of soul. Together we are the true living *mother* and *father* of truth to our Universe. We are in effect your true spiritual parents. And as I said, we are soon going to move back to Salvington, our true Universal home and headquarters, and resume complete universal ministration. This will mean that we will no longer be spending so much time here concerned personally with the ascension of mortals and their progress through the Mansion Worlds as they embrace the Mother and Father's Divine Love and strive to do their Soul-Healing. We will not be so visible and accessible to all, however our Spirits so Truth will remain for you to know us by, and to comfort you with truth when you are in need.

Let us finish our introduction here James and we will continue later.
Jesus, Master Son of Nebadon.

(13/3/03)

Hello James. Yes, it's me. Jesus.

It pleases Mary and I that you are now ready to write with us in this way. We are very pleased that you and Marion have attained the level of truth you have, it makes it easier for us to communicate with you. And as you have both understand about my messages, I am only wholly interested in perpetuating loving feelings inspired by The Truth, and as a consequence, I only want to reveal such truth to those who want to know and live it. I am not going to merely reveal information about things for information's sake, but I will speak of all such things if the people willing to hear are first and foremost wanting to be only of truth and love themselves, being only concerned with having this as their true motive in life.

I will not deviate from this position as I am the Truth of Love revealed in spirit form, and as I am this direct revelation of our Heavenly Father, I cannot be anything else. I am the Father's Love manifest in personal form and for all to see and hear, and as such, I am not actually concerned with all the ins and outs of daily experience and how to work out all the difficulties that present themselves. I do sympathise with your problems, but so far as the attention, care and special love needed to look into the lives and hearts of each and every individual, I cannot do this. However, as the Mother and Father have given me my Spirit of Truth, through it I can minister to the longing of every soul; to that soul whom is longing to know the truth of their soul: the truth of their own heart, and the truth of their love.

Why I am saying this to you James, is in response to your's and Marion's comments today. People of the group you were reading about on the Internet were asking me for help to resolve their personal issues and problems and I tended to avoid the questions asked, speaking instead to them about truth and love. And as you rightly deduced, I am only concerned with the welfare of a person's soul. I can see their whole life ahead of them, and I can see when and where they will need to draw on my words to comfort and inspire them. It is not relevant to their soul to satisfy the curiosity of their mind. Too many people dwell in their minds, locked up in the worries of their negative patterns. And until they openly accept the truth of their Soul-Healing, which this group I was speaking to had not as yet done, then I can't impose such higher understanding on them, so I can't speak to them about what is best to heal their soul, helping them to remove themselves from their minds. Nor will I speak to them answering their questions that will only serve to lead them deeper into their minds control over them. There is no point in my answering what prayer you should give to someone who is suffering an illness, other than be supportive and speak of love, because neither the person asking the question or the sufferer is ready yet to embrace the deeper truth of the denial of their feelings and childhood repression which is causing their pain and suffering. In what I can convey to you on Earth, I am, as is any spirit, limited by the negative patterns of your mind. And until you start to do your Soul-Healing I will not be able to speak to you much further than simply urging you to long to the Father for more Divine Love and to try and live a life of love. When you start to do your Soul-Healing, you are moving away from the control of your negative mind and then I am freer to come and speak about more personal truths in greater detail because you will have the experience to relate to what I am saying. This is why Mary and I are able to come to you James and speak about these things, because you are well into your Healing. Your mind, no longer being so rigidly in control, no longer limits and restricts what I can reveal and say to you.

If you were to ask me a question that is true from your soul, then I can be true in answering it. And in asking it, and my answering it, I can love you and you will feel and accept my love. To do this you will have to be in a state of soul-humility, which means that you will not be coming to me to use me, to use what I say for any purpose other than love. If you consciously or unconsciously intend using what I say for power, then I will not give you what you want. I will not contribute to the power and control your

negative mind has over you. I will not contribute to the Rebellion or Default, to evil and wrongness, in any way. Mary and myself, together with the Celestial spirits, are severely limited in what we can convey to people because of their negative rebellious minds. And this is the reason why so little of the Truth of Divine Love has been conveyed to people on Earth, and why virtually nothing of the need for you to do your Soul-Healing have I spoken about.

I am only love, and I am all-loving. I am as our Mother and Father are. I am the Father in miniature form, so to speak, but even then I am only one very small attribute of His Greatness manifest in spirit. I can only love, and a mind existing in a negative rebellious state is anti-love, so I cannot directly speak openly and freely with it. Hence some of my communications with people might seem limited or like I'm not even listening to their questions, seemingly giving them answers to different questions. And, as I cannot love only the mind, then I cannot only speak directly to it.

When a soul, be it a man or woman of flesh or of spirit asks me a question, and I feel they are asking truly, then I feel within myself an instant response which is drawn up inside me, and I feel I want to express this feeling. I focus my intent on it wanting to speak to you what it is I feel, wanting to convey to you, your soul, the truth of what I feel.

When you ask the Mother and Father for Their Divine Love, going to Them wanting to convey – express – what your heart or soul feels it wants from Them – like a child going to its parents wanting something from them – your longing for what you want comes up in you and you feel moved by your innate spirit to ask for what you want. It is an act of will, an act of self-expression, which each time brings more of you into Creation. And if they who you are wishing to express the longings of your soul to are themselves of love, they will feel your longing and feel a reciprocal feeling within them inspiring them with longing to want to lovingly respond by answering, by giving you what you want. And they get a good feeling knowing they are giving you what you want, as you do by getting what you want. And so it is that when you ask me sincerely with love for my attention, and I feel this longing coming from you for me to love you in some way, I naturally respond. And as Mary and I are the *Givers of Truth*, usually we'll respond lovingly with the truth, we'll make more truth known to you. So the truer you can be, the truer I can respond to you, and the same goes for the Mother and Father. The truer you become, the more They make Themselves known to you; the more you can feel Their love of you, and the more you can feel Them loving you.

All that is inspired by, and comes forth from the soul with love, is real and true, and will always remain in Creation – it is what Creation is. All that is not of love, is erroneous and evil, coming forth from a negative mind, will one day be destroyed, as Creation is pure, true and perfect. All that you create with your imperfect minds will one day no longer exist, and it will be by your own doing that you will destroy all the impurity you've produced. All will balance in the end, and all will be of light: love and truth.

We all have a great responsibility to Creation and to our Heavenly Parents: to strive to be true and adhere to the perfection of our soul, so that by our own existence, as shown in our lives, we are helping to build Creation in the right way. A positive mind is of perfection, and will add positively to Creation; a negative mind only seeks to add imperfection and destroy Creation. Creation being created by perfect love will only tolerate imperfection for so long. Although you are living a valuable experience in your evil and negative mind states, Creation and your soul will only tolerate such self-denial for so long. One day, if not sooner rather than later, you will feel the pressure on you to change, to find out why you are not happy and not all loving – to find out the truth of your no-love, denial state.

Whilst in your negative mind state (that which you all exist in on Earth), until you have completed the healing of your mind and attained a Celestial state of truth and purity, all you are creating that is not from your soul is going against Creation, against its Laws of the Perfection of Truth, Beauty and Goodness. It is only contributing pollution, wrongness and evil. All that your negative mind creates is a sin. It is

defiling the Parents of Creation. It is living without any true feelings of consideration for Them, and is definitely not living with Them in the forefront of your heart and mind, wanting to do the right thing by Them (let alone for your true self). Living against the Father and Mother is living against Creation, against natural and Divine love, and therefore is completely living against yourself and your own soul. As you seek to either perfect your Natural love through your own spiritual endeavours, or perfect it with the aid of the Divine Love and with the help of your Mother and Father, you will lessen your wrongness and evilness, decreasing your amount of pollution and destructiveness of Creation.

Anti God is anti-love, which is therefore anti Creation and only destructive. By living as you are in denial of your self, you are self-destructing. You are denying yourself the fundamental attributes of light – love and truth. You will never achieve true happiness if you continue to deny yourself the truth of living without love. Living with a negative patterned mind is contracting, constricting, confining, and inhibiting the natural flow of all things in your life; of your own innate spirit, your own love, your own soul-light, your own growth of truth, and your own relationship with everything. You are slowly drying up like a sponge in the desert.

To live without love is to die, to want to leave Creation, to want to stop existing, and this is what you're doing on Earth; and why when you live true to your feelings of depression and misery you feel like you don't exist, like you are nothing: no light, no love, no truth, no life – NOTHING. Evil in the end is self-destructive. By its own actions it will deaden your life spirit alienating you from your soul, shutting down all light – it stops creation. This is the current path you are living. And this is what Mary and I want to make clear to you in the hope that what we say might ring true making you want to change your relationship with yourself, life and God. We hope it might make you want to know the truth of what is going on within you, the truth of your relationship with your soul, the truth of your negative mind.

Humanity is decaying, steadily rotting away from the inside out. All about you, you can see the effects of your unloving state. Many are calling for something to be done, but are they themselves seeking the truth of their negative mind state, wanting to find the underlying causes of their need for power? How far away from your souls do you want to live? How much damage to nature and yourselves do you want to do? Are you powerless to stop your compulsive behaviour? Do you need to keep on pushing against all that is love and good and true and right, until one day the Mother and Father have to step in so you won't annihilate yourselves? It would seem that this will be what is required as you can't say no to your evil condition. But all is not lost. Mary and I have been asked by our Mother and Father to come again to your world, to present truths and information that will help you to heal your soul. This is our Second Coming of Truth. We are not coming in flesh, only in spirit like this, but the same message can be given to you.

Love is the lifeblood of life, and without it you will wither away; and if you are scared of rotting in the hell of your bad feelings, it will happen to you by your own doing, by the continued disregard for your own soul and the Father and Mother. It is only you who can deny yourself love, and it will only be you who moves deeper into darkness and desolation. It is only you who can separate yourself from truth and look into the face of eternal obliteration. And it is only you who can redeem yourself by choosing to live with love, and to go in the opposite direction to the way you are now living. You can choose to come home striving to live at-one with your Heavenly Mother and Father. You can choose to live with love through the acceptance of all you feel – of all your feelings.

When I speak of you being more loving, of trying to love your neighbour as you love yourself, to try and do acts of love, I want you to understand that I want you to try and do these things through the acceptance of your feelings, and NOT just with your mind. Too many people listen to what I say and

think: Oh that's easy, I only have to think loving thoughts and I will be more loving. I only have to do loving things and I will be more loving, however this is not what I am asking of you. I want you to find love through your feelings, which means first you are going to have to heal all that you are denying, to find and heal all the causes that are causing you to deny your feelings, causing you to not be all-loving in the first place. Had your parents not interfered with your will and allowed you to freely and fully express yourself, then you would have retained a positive mind and would naturally be all-loving. However this was not the case, this was not how you were parented. You were parented in a way that wasn't loving, making you develop a negative unloving mind condition, and your negative patterns are now set. So to become true, perfect and loving as God is, first you will have to heal yourself by finding the truth of your unloving and negative state. Becoming loving as I ask, is not as easy as it might sound. It's not simply a matter of applying your mind, for in this what you are doing is wrong. Applying your negative mind that doesn't love, to try and become loving over the top of being unloved, is not good and it won't work. You will only end up *believing* you are loving, when your true underlying intent, which you refuse to be aware of, is unloving.

Ask yourself: Why can't I do what Jesus says? Why can't I be all-loving? Why don't I feel loving; why don't I feel loved? Why can't I be like my Mother and Father of Heaven? These are questions many are too afraid to ask of themselves. To ask, and to really want to know, means you might actually have to look deeper into yourself and see who you really are, see what is really going inside you. And for most people this is very scary indeed. For inside is where all the bad is, all that you are trying so hard to keep out of sight. It is all that nastiness, all the anger and all the hatred; but if you sincerely want to know yourself, if you have any of this in you, then you will have to see what it is, how it got there, and why it remains in you.

It is a fallacy to believe that love will, and can just, sweep into you and rid you of all the things about yourself you don't want to accept are you. Love can only go where truth exists. The two go hand in hand. If you have hatred or buried anger or unloving intentions tucked away deep inside you somewhere, then how can the love go in there and rid you of such negative things? Love can't go where there is no truth, and in such negative areas within you, I assure you there is no truth. Love can shine like light on these things of darkness, but until you want to let them go, these negative and destructive creations of yours will not be exposed, will not come into the light. Love does not force itself on anything; it has to be lovingly invited – wanted – to come. Love is purely unconditional and all-accepting by nature. Love will even accept evil rather than vanquish and reject it. Love has to be wanted by you, invited in, and it will easily step aside if you want to peruse unloving things. Love does not fight or control or demand or insist, it only loves. And it cannot be where it is not wanted, where the truth is being rejected. Love needs a foundation, something to come from, a basis from which to be expressed and applied, and that is what truth provides for it. So if you live untrue, which you will be doing until you have finished ALL of your Soul-Healing, then you can't be of love, loving, or accepting of love, because you don't have the foundation of truth within you to do so. So can you see why truth is all-important. Why you need to first find and live truth from which love will naturally come. You can't just be of love, and loving, even if you are partaking of the Divine Love in your soul, because there is no truth. Truth precedes love, at least it does in your cases as you are negative and anti-love, so it's the truth of your anti-love state you need to uncover within yourself, from which will come truth and then love.

You can want love all you like, and this is good, but if you refuse to let go of the things that are preventing yourself from having love, it will not come. You can't have your negative unloving mind and love at the same time. The two are mutually exclusive. Whilst you are in your negative mind state, what you believe you feel to be love is not true and pure love, but something like an artificial and false love, something created by your mind, which then leads you to believe it is love. Love can only come as and

when you do your Healing. When you have healed yourself of your negative mind by seeing its whole untruth, then you will be loving. It won't need to *come* because it will be naturally be you, as much as you will be it.

If you want love and are prepared to do whatever it takes to get it, then you are ready to listen to what Mary and I have to say. Much of what we will tell you will be very confronting, however it will be what is needed. To uncover the truth of your denial of love will be confronting, it will confront everything that you are. So your being prepared to do whatever it takes, will be severely tested.

Because of the Rebellion – *Fall* – you live with your mind in an unloving state. It has control over your heart and soul. It is the bad one – the evil one – that so constantly surrounds you, not allowing you to feel love, not allowing you to be loving, not allowing you to soar up into the Heavenly Heights and be with the Mother and Father of all Love. Your mind is powerfully in control of all of yourself, and it is scared to let go of such control. It will refuse to allow love in because love will mean that it loses some of its control. And this is the continual wrestle you might feel going on within yourself. As much as you want love, your mind is trying to stop you from having it. To maintain a negative mind you need to deny yourself love. So you accept false love, continue living denying truth, slowly slipping further into darkness and away from your soul.

Your negative mind is not on your side. It's working against you, not for you. It can even convince you that you are full of love, and are even a very loving person; and you can feel that you believe this about yourself with absolute conviction, but still you have closed off your heart to truth and *separated* from your soul.

Many people believe that the mind is God. And that God is Mind, and that is all God is. But this is only a reflection of the power and control they attribute to their own minds, because God is love, first and foremost, and God is Soul; and, yes, God has a mind, and is mind, an attribute of His and Her soul, but it is by no means all there is to God.

If you continue to allow your mind to be in control of you, it will gladly keep on doing what it has been doing since you made it take over during your early childhood. And until you choose to do something about stopping it from having such control, nothing will change in you. So to begin to do something about it means you will have to apply yourself to change, and I have given you the most effective truth as to how to go about this. And that is to begin to long for your Mother and Father's Divine Love, as this Love when sincerely asked for, will come into your soul; and then with it you can choose to use it to help you carry out your soul transformation of Natural love, from the imperfect to the perfect, from a negative mind state to a positive one, by doing your Soul-Healing.

Let's leave it here for today James.

(14/3/03)

I will continue, Jesus.

The problem you all live in, and will one day need to face, is relinquishing control of your mind over your soul. And James, your's and Marion's lives are all concerned with helping to rectify this problem, firstly in yourselves, then in humanity.

Since the *Fall*, humanity has been living without all the love it should have. No one has been able to keep their mind pure and true to their soul, which would have enabled them to see the proper way to live. You have all been living with closed hearts, and so the truth of your souls have not come to the fore, so you are living life in a confused and lost state.

I came to show you that The One True Way is a Way of Love. The truth of the Father (and Mother's) Divine Love, which I revealed, did not go forward, as those I spoke to about it did not understand its full significance; and as a result it was largely lost altogether, with the little remaining being mixed up in an assortment of erroneous half-truths and belief. Since then no one has wanted to live true. As hard as it might be to accept, it is true. No one has come forward worthy enough of receiving the Truths of Divine Love. That is, not until recently.

I began my re-revealing of truth by communicating with Mr James Padgett early last century. He was a willing recipient of the Truths I wanted to re-impart to humanity. He did what I and some of the Celestial spirits asked of him, and now humanity has available once again, the truth of longing to the Father directly for His Divine Love (re: The Padgett's Messages). However, this was only a partial revelation, just the beginning, with the same limitations and restrictions from the Rebellion imposed on Mr. Padgett and us spirits, as was imposed on Mary and I during our lives on Earth. And, as you will notice, Mary didn't write any messages to James Padgett.

Since then, humanity has been armed with the first stage of truth it needs to begin to free its soul from the control of its mind. And over the years a few souls have sought to long to the Father for His Love. However, as some people have also discovered for themselves, just longing to the Father for His Divine Love does not seem to have the immediate effect of helping one become a divine angel of my Celestial kingdom; and why this is not so, is what I want to reveal through these messages.

People have now prayed to the Father for His Divine Love, but still feel that within them they are not feeling as happy, pure and loving as they want, or think they should be feeling. No miracle has taken place; they have not been magically healed. Others believe their soul is being transformed and it only takes time, and so long as they try to be nice, and have nice loving thoughts, and do good unto others, they are making headway to becoming Celestial. And others have even given up praying because their expectations as to what the Love might do to and for them have not been fulfilled. However, I want to show in these messages that there is more to it than just relating solely to the Father in every experience. And one such thing is there is also a Heavenly Mother.

In my messages I have spoken about the Father's plan, and so now I want to shed some more light on this plan. Up until now, since the Padgett messages, I have been laying down the groundwork for what is soon to happen, and these messages with you James, are another step in this work. Like a big jigsaw puzzle coming together, with a piece here and a piece there, occurring over this time, slowly the Truths the Father and Mother want us to reveal are being done so. Mary and I are here so that once again you can see that They have not forsaken you, but have actually been quietly working away helping to bring the truth of Their Divine Love to you.

Not everything can happen all at once. Time needs to move on, and many souls need to experience that which the Mother and Father have planned each step of the way. And now the vine is ripening and the fruit is nearly ready for picking. The harvest is soon to begin; the harvest of souls embracing directly the Mother and Father's Love, and with it seeking to heal their rebellious minds. Up until now this has happened in the Divine Love spirit worlds, but not enough truth has been revealed on Earth for humanity to ascend all the way to become a Celestial *angel* of love, light and truth while still in the mortal body. But as the revelation progresses, steadily the whole picture will come together for those who are sincerely wanting to live it.

To heal your soul and become a *divine angel* requires the help and Love of the Mother and Father. It also requires the truth of that Love to be found within and lived. There is no other way. It is what you need to do to progress as a soul in love and truth higher than the equivalent sixth Mansion World of Natural love. So the how to heal your soul, and how to let go of the controlling beliefs and behavioural mechanisms of your negative mind, is what needs to be revealed next. It is the practical hands-on day-to-day approach of actually choosing in each and every experience to do the Mother and Father's Will. And how to do this in all its facets is not for me to reveal, hence I have not spoken openly about it. I have alluded to it, but still it remains very elusive for those who look to me to show them the way to my kingdom. I apologise if I have caused anyone grief regarding this, however the reasons for my not revealing such things are complex and far reaching, and are all a part of what the Father has asked of me.

So now it is time to introduce through Mary the truth of the Feminine Aspect of God. To introduce her, so you can partake of the ministration of her Spirit of Truth and introduce yourself to your Mother of Heaven. It occurs at the turning of the Planetary age and is required for the next age along with the truths of your Soul-Healing as revealed by Mary. This is what my initial messages to Mr. Padgett, and The Urantia Book, have been given to you for, to introduce you to new and higher truths and understanding, to prepare you for the introduction of the feminine.

Up until now, humanity has been living seeking the ministry and comfort of my Spirit of Truth bereft of the balancing feminine aspect of truth. Many people have speculated that I have a partner and we have made no secret of it in the Mansion Worlds. Occasionally a snippet of truth or information has come to Earth about it from spirit, but as yet nothing defining and conclusive. So it is James with your writings that Mary and I want to make it the official announcement and confirmation that Mary Magdalene is my soul-mate, my beloved, and she is and will reveal to you the truth of God your Heavenly Mother. Your work we want as the official definitive and conclusive affirmation that Mary exists, is who she says she is, and is the spiritual mother of humanity. It is her *light* that people sense as the uplifting light of the feminine that is increasingly shining forth to all souls. It is her coming, the light of her truth, that is most needed by humanity, and which will open up people's minds to understanding the subjugation of women, their spirit, and their truth. It is the feminine side of truth that is now needed to balance my masculine side, so you can welcome both of us equally into your hearts being able to grow balanced in truth and understanding of that truth.

Owing to the complications of the Fall of Man (and I will clarify what I do mean by 'fall' later), the feminine side of truth has been very heavily discounted. It has all but been restricted to the point of not existing at all, and yet women are brimming over with the desire and need to express themselves. Women will need the help and support of sympathetic men, so they can grow in the confidence required to express their feelings, to live true to them, and to speak openly about what they feel. Women are the natural spiritual leaders of humanity. With women's natural life-truth suppressed, humanity has been lost. Men have believed they have known the way but have only applied their negative minds to develop

negative and self-denying spiritual and religious systems. Women as they honour their feelings and learn that they can trust them and that they will prove true, will not tolerate the male injustices and patronising conceitedness of believing they know what is best for women. They will be able to throw off such bonds and step out into life living it as they feel it, wanting to see where and how their feelings take them. They won't want to live answerable to the mind, and particularly the mind of men, any longer. True women's liberation is at hand, and not a false liberation sanctioned by men, which only allows women to be competitively equal with men all still in a man's world. Truly liberated women will see through the lies and deceit of a man's control; they will allow themselves to feel the impact of evil, no longer tolerating it. And if they can be supported by sympathetic men, they will lead and guide these men to uncovering their true feelings, enabling them to see the deceit of men, helping them give it up. Many people wonder how humanity will heal itself and wonder if it will ever find its true path, and I want to tell you that until women liberate all their feelings, and feel good about feeling however they feel, and are supported by men for doing so, humanity will continue to blunder on blindly unsure of where it's going.

Women have felt unable to live what they feel because of not being supported by men, remaining confined and suppressed by men's dominance. Within this powerless situation they have looked to try and find power in their inferior position, which has led mainly to their focusing on having dominance over their children and in the matters of the home, leaving men to do what they like out in the world. The imbalance between the sexes reflects the rift and separation that exist in most relationships between men and women. It is unavoidable as both try to live together 'in love' when both are denying their own feelings and are unable to freely express to each other all they feel. The liberation of one's feelings through the acceptance of them, is the great change that awaits humanity. Once people understand that they are denying many of their feelings, and particularly their bad feelings, and start to change this behaviour, accepting their feelings instead, then the long awaited great changes will take place. Humanity's future lies in finding the truth of the individual, of the person, of you – you finding the hidden truth of yourself. And with Mary's forthcoming liberation of truth and insightful information, this can begin to come about. The truth of the Feminine states that humanity will find its true way by changing its inner world, there is no future carrying on changing its outer world, as this will only lead to greater loss, pain, suffering and heartache.

The mind in its fallen state has been placed in control of the heart, so what men and women call love between each other, is not true love, and nothing like what the Father and Mother want you to live. How can you expect to have a satisfying relationship of true love when you are both living with your minds in control? At best all you can have is something like love between minds, and between negative minds at that; however if you intend to, and do your Soul-Healing, then new understanding will come to you – new experiences and awareness of what real and true love is.

True soul-mate *marriage* is unknown on Earth, and yet it is a priority in the Celestial heavens. To live perfect and true love between you and your soul-mate, you will first need to complete your Soul-Healing. Up until its completion, you will not be able to experience perfect love because you are both still imperfect. Many people on Earth who believe they have found their chosen soul-partner are mistaken, mistakenly believing a good match of minds is the great love one will experience with one's true soul-mate.

You cannot live and be perfectly happy in love if you are living at odds with your partner. The rift between the sexes is far greater than anyone knows, with virtually most relationships existing on a pretence of love with very little to no real love between each other. And then to bring children into this condition causes all sort of problems as the child longs to be loved by both parents equally, by both parents that don't even love each other because of their self-denial.

What Mary and I want you to understand and develop an appreciation of, is all you do in life is done

with your negative minds in control. All the reasons why you aren't happy and feel unfulfilled are because of this. You have been parented by negative minded parents, who might have said or even displayed love and affection for and toward each other, but still this love and affection is a product of such minds, and not a natural expression of freely expressed feelings. As you suppress and stop yourself from feeling so many feelings, controlling them with your minds, then you can't expect to experience life with any real joy, love and happiness. At best you will experience what your mind allows, however you will always have your soul wanting you to take notice that you are not honouring and living true to yourself, to your feelings, so bad things will have to happen trying to wake you up. If your relationships don't work, it's because you are trying to live them with and through your negative minds – and so no wonder they don't work, they can't work! And the only reason some people's relationships superficially do appear to work, is because it suits each other's negative patterns to live together for that time. But come a time when the soul wants you to start healing such negative patterns and finding the truth of them, stormy seas will suddenly come to the once quite sea of tranquillity.

It you experience unrest within yourself, if you feel you are looking for something, if you are not happy and satisfied with your lot, it's because your soul is wanting you to feel bad in the hope that you will attempt to take your bad feelings more seriously. And if you do, you can use them to find the truth your soul wants you to see: the truth of your negative self-deluding mind controlled life. And the truth of why you are feeling bad.

Your mind being such a powerful force has been made to believe that it can love itself and others, with many people existing all their married life, raising their children, becoming grandparents believing they love each other; even believing they are soul-mates and wonderfully in love with each other. However time and time again as such couples come into spirit, and especially if separated by time, they see quite clearly that they don't have much in common after all now that the pressures and demands of the material existence have been shed. Many others on entering spirit life desperately cling to each other, onto what they have known, but time and time again the laws of spirit break them apart; they change too much unable to live together as they did once 'happily in love' as they believed they were on Earth. So I ask you, if this great love on Earth were true, why wouldn't it still continue to be the great love in spirit? Love is not what you believe or even feel it to be, and as hard as this might be to accept, it's the greatest stumbling block for humanity. So many people declare their undying love for their partners, their parents and families, and yet as soon as they start to do their Soul-Healing and the truth of their feeling and self-denial surfaces, such relationships swiftly end, being seen for what they truly are.

I understand what I am saying will confront you, and it's perhaps not what you're used to hearing from Jesus, however, at last thanks to you James and Marion, Mary and I can speak the whole truth: we don't have to continue couching things in platitudes, niceties and speaking about love and always saying nice words. At last we can now speak freely. We too can express all we feel. Telling you the truth which might be hard to accept, and might have severe ramifications in your life. However we want to speak to those people who want to know the truth, and that begins by gaining an appreciation of the things we are speaking about.

When you look closely at the lack of the feminine presence of truth in all spiritual and religious organisations, in their beliefs and traditions, it becomes quite evident that the one-sidedness is very dominant and it doesn't take much reasoning from there to ask why? And surely it is obvious to ask: Well if we are man and woman and we are created in the image of God, then what really is God, what image are we using? Why is there only the Father when we have both a father and mother, and if there is the Mother, where is She? It may take time to adjust to accepting and including the Heavenly Mother in your prayers and life with the Father, but once you do, you'll find it will give you a good feeling creating a

balance within yourself and in your relationship with Them.

As I grew up in Nazareth, the Father (and Mother) educated me as to Their plan for the redemption of mankind. I asked Them logical questions, but where I differed from the common man's ability to reason, was that I was conceived and born perfect. I was not brought under the control of the Rebellion, and I was not therefore a part of the Fall of Man. I was free in my feelings, my mind felt positive, it was never negative as is yours, and so I did not have to do any Soul-Healing. As I matured, I felt the longings for companionship and personal love from a partner. I saw from my own parents and from others, even though such love was not true and perfect, the potential of love two could share with each other was very great, and I questioned my Heavenly Parents many times on this. I became aware of how much They loved each other and naturally concluded that I too must surely have a soul-partner. Someone with whom I – we – could be two; two separate and equal personalities who are one soul. When I first met Mary I felt such an upsurge of spirit within me that I knew my questions had been answered; and indeed all that I had longed for concerning my true partner had come true. However, it wasn't as easy as all that. I was well aware of many of the problems that confronted me concerning my revealing of truth, and what my life was all about. And even though I had been prophesied coming, Mary was not mentioned, and I wondered: How was she going to fit into people's expectations of the messiah? It took many years with my gradual coming to understand all the things my Heavenly Parents told me before I met Mary.

Before my public ministry began and subsequent meeting with Mary, I had worked out largely with the Father what line of approach I should take. With advice and guidance from Them I agreed to mostly refrain from openly including the Mother in my revelations. It would not have done my cause any good to introduce Her at that time, as the people weren't ready for Her.

I knew about the prophecies of my death, and by the time I met Mary I knew that her role would be somewhat like that of the Mother's, to stay quietly in the background. It wasn't time to confront the female spirit controllers of the Rebellion. And these evil women spirits in seeing that Mary was going to remain subservient and no threat, didn't try to make things too difficult for me as they could see that with only my partial revelation of truth, humanity would quickly muddy it taking it for their own use and losing its purity and potency. When Mary died and liberated her Spirit of Truth upon awaking in spirit, these women rebellious spirits joined their men being mostly stripped of any further powers of influence over humanity. And with Mary and my Spirits of Truth fully at large spreading their protective influence over our universe, there could be no further Rebellions or Defaults in Nebadon.

Mary and I did not descend into the loving arms of humanity as would have happened had humanity not been tainted and negatively influenced by rebellion and default – had The Fall not taken place. We often wonder what it might have been like had we been openly accepted for who we truly are, however we are not ungrateful for this somewhat negative experience, because it has allowed us to experience a whole range of valuable experiences we would not have otherwise had.

Under the Mother and Father's guidance, we chose to come to Earth for such experiences. We knew it would be difficult and unorthodox, however we felt there was a lot to be gained; a lot that would help everyone in our universe, and this has already proved to be true.

Mary and I lived our Earth lives mostly separated, reflective of how you too live your lives separated by your negative minds. Our suffering has been nothing like yours however, but it has been enough to enable us to be somewhat sympathetic and defiantly empathetic to your pain.

When Mary arrived in spirit, it was a wonderful relief to slowly reunite as one, and as she rose up in her power she terminated the female rebellious forces in spirit, just as I had done to the masculine ones whilst on Earth. However, we were unable to do anything further for humanity on Earth, as our lives had finished with it. We therefore concentrated all our efforts to healing the damage that the Fall and

Rebellion had done in the Mansion Worlds. We did this with the help of those spirits who chose to accept our truth and sincerely wanted to follow us, moving into the Divine Love Mansion Worlds that the Father and Mother provided so these spirits could begin their Soul-Healing. With our guidance and support, many spirits achieved Celestial status, completing their Healing. And have since further ascended up through the Celestial spheres leaving the shores of our universe – Nebadon – to continue their ascent up through the greater Superuniverse toward Paradise the home of the Mother and Father.

Whilst on Earth, the Father told me about the future for humanity in the short and longer term – what He and the Mother wanted humanity to experience. I know it might sound contradictory to your bad feeling experiences within the negative, however, 'They being only of love, do want only the best for you; and even though right now in your terrible pain you might not think that this is the case, it is true. 'They are helping your soul to have this negative experience. They ensure that it continues as required. And if you so choose to end it, to do your Healing, 'They will also help you to do that. 'They want only what you want. And as to why you are in it in the first place, I'll talk about at another time.

Yes certainly James, let's leave it here. I can see you are feeling tired. We will continue tomorrow, your loving brother in spirit, Jesus.

(15/3/03)

Good morning James, are you ready? Let's continue.

I want to explain that my life as co-coordinator with Mary of our universe has many things in it that people and other ascending spirits are not aware of. Usually I do not speak of such things, however with your interest in The Urantia Book, I will help you understand that which you want to know.

For so many years Mary and I have heavily focused our love and attention on humanity as you have wanted and needed it, being so bereft of love and suffering so terribly under the effects of the System or Lucifer Rebellion and Adamic Default. You have no real understanding of the problems that have occurred in this part of our universe, leading to the quarantining of Earth and other evilly affected worlds.

Because of our time given to humanity, mostly helping spirits ascend the Divine Love Mansion Worlds who are doing their Healing, we have not given our personal attention as much as is required in other parts of our realm. And so now it's time for us to withdraw and be about other business, leaving humanity to take responsibility for itself. We are not totally abandoning you, we will be around, and there will be others over the forth coming one thousand years – the next planetary age – who we will choose to convey further messages and information to Earth. And there are other spiritual happenings occurring now that will help you deal with and accept the full revelation of the Feminine Aspect of Truth; however fewer people will be involved personally with us. Over these past two thousand years we've had a lot to do personally with a lot of spirits coming from Earth, and this has been something of an offering we have wanted to give you in compensation for not being able to live the full Truth of Divine Love. Such spirits have needed out direct help to do their Healing, as we have needed and greatly benefited from theirs, and it has been our pleasure to be able to be with so many wonderful spirits. We've all had a good time, and as sad as it is for it to end, it will be for the greater good that Mary and I move on, as others now need to take over our roles with you. The role we have been playing has been something of an artificial role, it's not our main role in our universe, and so it's time to get back to the full business of looking after Nebadon.

As Mary and I can't be in a million places at once, as we can't personally attend to everyone's needs of truth, the Father and Mother have allowed us to liberate our Spirits of Truth. With these Spirits our spirit essence will be with you at all times; with those people and spirits intent on living true. So our Spirits of Truth will help you to understand the truths as we do, so you can still follow us being nurtured and comforted by them.

And you will also have your Celestial spirit group with you. They will be in spirit helping you when you need it. Whether you are aware of them or not, whether you speak directly to them or not, they will still be with you. These are people, now spirits, just like you but who have ascended the Mansion Worlds with Divine Love, done their Soul-Healing, and are now wishing to help others do what they have done. And you will continue to have the help of your unseen angelic pair, those two who look after you and do the Father and Mother's bidding. So we are not leaving you entirely spiritually alone.

To those people who pray directly to me, or to Mary, don't. There is no need, and it does nothing for your souls growth and development. I can't do anything personally to help you. If you want my help, as in help from my Spirit of Truth, then all you need do is long for the Truth and strive to live true to your feelings. Of course feel free to love Mary and I as we love you, and accept us with all your heart, but

please don't praise and worship me as the Father or Mary as the Mother, for He and I, she and Her, are not one, we are separate. Mary and I are not Gods; your Heavenly Mother and Father are the Gods you need to want to be with.

When you embrace, long and want with all your heart, the Truth, and put its pursuit before everything and anything else in your life, then you are drawing the essence of Mary and I, our Spirits of Truth, close to you. We in person more than likely won't come and be with you from spirit. However you don't actually need us personally, with our Spirits of Truth being of much greater value and benefit to you. They will be with you all the time and help you understand the truths being liberated by your soul, as we understand them. There will be a very small number of people we will come in person to over these forthcoming years, and they will only be people who are doing their Soul-Healing and have embraced the Divine Love; but mostly we will not come to you if you call or long to us personally to attend you. I am sorry, but we simply can't attend to everyone who wants us. And we can't heal you, that is something you will have to take responsibility for and do yourself; and our Spirits of Truth are ready to serve you in this respect.

Please don't put Mary and I before the Truth. The TRUTH is what is always important, the Divine Love and the Truth. It is ultimately with the Mother and Father and the Second and Third Personalities of the Trinity that you are to have ongoing evolving relationships with. Mary and I are only short term intermediaries. Our role is to lead you, to spiritually provide you with the necessary truths to enable you to find The Paradise Trinity; to find the Mother and Father, Eternal Son and Infinite Daughter Spirit. You are only beginning your incarnation in our universe on one of the physical worlds, and in time you will ascend in truth up through our local and relatively small universe, all the way through Creation to Paradise. We will become a very distant memory. So please don't place everything on us, don't look to us for everything. Look to your Mother and Father; They are with you, and They will speak to you all the way to Paradise. And please don't 'marry yourself to Jesus', I have my beloved partner; and if you live true to your feelings and long for the truth and do your Healing, so too will you find yours.

Mary and I can't be stand-ins for your own parents. You need to find out and accept the truth about your relationship with your parents, even if it hurts. If you didn't like it, please don't use Mary and I as substitutes. Don't 'fall in love' with Mary or I, fall in love with your Heavenly Mother and Father. Long always for the Truth, this will comfort you, this will help you set yourself free of and heal all your trauma. The Truth is always The Way. You will have to learn to rely on yourself, on the inner you, on what your feelings are telling and showing and making you want to do. You are your own best friend, and through your Healing it will be with and through your own self-love that you will heal and find forgiveness. Don't rely on the outside world, rely instead on your inside world.

In short, my job is done. I am very pleased with all the progress and determination that so many have shown, particularly those in the Divine Love Mansion Worlds, and those on Earth who have accepted my truths. I have thoroughly loved every moment of it. Nothing has pleased me more over these past years than to be able to come to willing souls and to present myself in all the various ways, and to be so lovingly received and so well thought of. It has pleased me to feel so wanted by humanity, and to feel the pull in my heart of those who have sincerely sought for my guidance and attention, and have appreciated the truth I have given them.

Although I say Mary and I are finishing up, we will still be with you for some more years yet. Our official end will come with the official beginning of the next age. And in the meantime, I am looking forward to continuing on the good works and I hope many will also consider including Mary: inviting us together to come and be with you through our Spirits of Truth. For our Spirits to be asked for, and to come in these our final times, will be the completion we have so longed for. It will make us so happy to

be wanted by so many who sincerely seek the truth.

Let's finish now James, Jesus.

(16/3/03)

Hello James, it is I, Mary. I want to write with you today.

I want to expand on what I was speaking to you about during your prayer.

The ascending soul, which men and woman are, progresses – grows in truth, beginning in flesh, with flesh being its first relationship as a soul with Creation. You are a soul; the Mother and Father created you. Your soul exists in a realm of itself, and incarnates you being one of its two personalities, in Creation. It manifests you in Creation. Your physical body is one attribute of your personality which is unique to your soul, being given to you by your Creators upon creation.

The soul incarnates – manifests your spirit and physical bodies, and other interconnecting and life experiencing subtle bodies, such as your emotional, mental and etheric templates – all that your aura consists of. Your soul manifests your personality, so it – you – can experience. The true you is your soul, not your physical or spiritual body. And when you die, your soul doesn't leave you and go anywhere, your consciousness merely awakens in your spirit body but on a new spirit world. Your soul manifests you into Creation in accordance with Natural Universal Laws Of Creation, which it honours and supports throughout its eternal expression in Creation.

In respect of these laws, you begin your incarnation on the physical level by the fusion of your parents sex cells, you also simultaneously form the beginnings of all that your aura is composed of. Your will, spirit body, emotional and mental subtle bodies, and your other subtle bodies that make all the different aspects of you work harmoniously together, all begin manifesting as governed by the pattern for your expression in life as contained within your soul. Right from the very first moment you start experiencing life, although through your regular consciousness, you are not aware of such experiences, however your soul is. Your soul is *conscious* of all, every single experience, all the attributes of you individually and collectively being expressed and so experiencing all the time. So even though you can't consciously remember what you went through at your conception, in the womb, at your birth, and during your formative years, let alone all you did yesterday or five minutes ago, your soul does. And if need be, your soul can give you, or *re-awaken*, memories and feelings of these events and experiences, some of which you might find come up, even very clearly, during your Healing.

You are born to parents looking to them for your survival. You want their love. And if you get it you feel safe and secure developing confidently in your world around you that you're steadily coming into. If you are deprived of love, you feel scared with your survival being threatened, growing up lacking in confidence, afraid of the world around you that you feel rejected and unloved by.

You are born dependant on your parents for everything, totally submissive, and if your parents truly loved you, you'd grow up respectful of them, loving them, with all they have given you as the foundation upon which you can move to know your Soul Parents – the Mother and Father.

I want you to understand James that you need your parents to be of a positive mind and of perfect Natural love so the patterns, the circuits, that compose your being, will also be positive and of love. And then it will be with and through these circuits you reach out to, relate to, and enjoy, being with the Mother and Father. So do you see, you require both a mother and father so you can have a relationship on a personality level in Creation with the Mother and Father. And consequently, if your parents are not of perfect Natural love and are also of a negative mind, then your patterns and circuits are going to be anti-love, anti-you, anti-life, resulting in your not being able to relate truly to the Mother and Father. You will be anti Them. Hence the importance of doing of your Soul-Healing if you want to have a personal ongoing relationship of love with Them.

So parents have a great responsibility, and will only be able to fulfil that responsibility responsibly if they are of perfect Natural love thereby being able to parent you with all the love you require, being able

to parent you as God parents you with unconditional love and complete acceptance.

But your parents James helped you form your mind to be against them; against yourself, against nature and against God. So it's no surprise as you do your Healing that you've come to realise that you don't love your parents as you might have believed you did. And that even you hate them for all the bad things they have done to you.

The condition you are brought into Creation is very grim. Why this has happened stems from the evil influences of certain higher spirits back in humanity's history that sort to deny Jesus and myself and the Mother and Father. They didn't want to live under our authority and so rebelled, hence the Lucifer Rebellion, which in turn brought about the Default of Adam and Eve.

All of the negative influences from these spirits have been imposed on humanity thus forming your negative minds. And so within you, you have by *default* joined the Evil Ones, you've joined the Rebellion, hence your anti-love stance against all that is truth, beauty and goodness.

The Mother and Father being all-loving, allow within certain parameters, Their children to do whatever they want – hence free will. So they allowed the Evil Ones to rebel. If this was what they chose and wanted in life, the Mother and Father unconditionally supported and loved them. They knew that evil is unsustainable because of the lack of love, but in the mean time they allowed these nefarious spirits to influence others – which they did on Earth leading to all your problems.

As you grow up you willingly take all your parents give you, even if your parents force you to take it. So you have willingly taken on all their rebellion thereby joining the Rebellion, and God supports you as They supported the Evil Ones. That is why the Mother and Father allow all the wrongness to continue, allowing you all to experience all the evil you want, knowing that one day you won't be able to tolerate living without love any longer because you feel too bad and so will want to give up your negative ways. And when this happens, you now have available the truth for you to give up your inner and outer rebellion.

To heal your rebellion you are going to need the help from both Jesus and my Spirits of Truth. Jesus' Spirit has been doing what it can, but that has not been much because it needs my Spirit to compliment it. You can't ascend to Paradise with only one half of the Truth.

I am the hidden mystery that has so confounded the sincere seekers of truth. I – my Spirit of Truth – has not been present in their hearts and so they have been thwarted, resulting in nothing much actually and positively happening spiritually since our time on Earth. True spirituality, and a religion based on it, is always dynamic, ever evolving, reflecting the ascent of truth. For humanity to live with stagnant religions for so many years shows you how little of Jesus and my Spirits of Truth are helping those people involved in them. No one is able to control a pure spirituality based on Divine Love because the Mother and Father are the ultimate controllers, and no one would want or dare take Their role. For the Pope and high priests to sit in judgement of their faithful, is wrong. The Pope is not to be obeyed, and if he was true to his feelings and growing in truth, he would not want to elevate himself above his brothers and sisters as he would know he was as they are – all equal children of God. He would not need to seek power and remain in control because he would feel all powerful in his love for himself, for others and for his Mother and Father. He would have felt loved by his parents.

Many people will of course resist me and my intrusion into their safe structures, but I am afraid the tide of my coming will be too strong as women begin to see more of the problem that they have been forced to live under and remain completely ignorant of. Women are not meant to be subservient to men, and the picture of the first woman being given to the first man for his companion after his first days of hard work in creating the world, is absurd. Any woman who is free thinking and feeling will see and feel the controlling mechanisms at work in this, but what can she do? She has no power, all she can do is pretend to be on the side of men being more or less accepted and acceptable to them, but now as women

begin to see there is another way, things will change. And there are many Celestial women spirits ready and willing to come down hard on the male controlling ways, willing to be a tremendous support to those women (and men) of Earth who seek to know and live the Truth – who want to live true no matter what the cost. And such women and spirits will be backed up and supported by my Spirit of Truth and the Mother and Father's Love.

Humanity is very unbalance, and with the introduction of my Spirit of Truth, everything will be moved about and changed in the affairs of men. Women will learn how to say no. They will learn how to honour and stay true to what they feel, and their feelings will be right. Women no longer need to remain subservient and submissive to men, and by doing their Soul-Healing will be able to stand up to men and take their rightful place alongside them. And of course my Spirit of Truth will help those men seeking to live true and honour their feelings. It will help them give up their longings for power and their domination behaviour. It will help them respect women allowing them to appreciate, support, enjoy and love the woman who stands firm in her truth. The greatest change to come will be the spiritual liberation of women, something men fear, and have secretly known would one day come. And so will it be with my truths that this liberation can take place. Enjoy the truth girls! Raise the flag of truth. Do the hard work by accepting, expressing and living true to all you feel,

ALL MEN AND WOMEN NEED BOTH JESUS AND I – OUR SPIRITS OF TRUTH. YOU ALL NEED BOTH OUR SPIRITS TO ATTEND TO YOUR SOULS AND TO GIVE YOU THE SUPPORT, HELP, COMFORT AND KNOWING THAT YOU ARE HEADING IN THE RIGHT DIRECTION. YOU WILL NEED OUR SPIRITS TO GIVE YOU THE FEELING OF, NO MATTER HOW HARD, AND SEEMINGLY AGAINST ALL YOU KNOW, YOU ARE PUSHING, YOU ARE RIGHT. AND THEY WILL GIVE YOU THE STRENGTH TO KEEP GOING.

Women's challenge will be to state and express truly how they feel without feeling they are bad, and that their man will leave and reject them. You will have to accept that this might happen, and it's very possible you will be ridiculed and humiliated as you say what you feel, but as you grow in confidence with your feelings, you will be able to suffer such rejection knowing you are right. And if your man is true and worthwhile, he will remain and listen to you giving you credit when he allows himself to be humble. And if he doesn't... well, why would you want such a man anyway? Surely you can't expect to have a real, true and loving relationship with him?

Men's challenge will be to support their woman by not telling them what to do and stopping them speak about all they feel, keeping them powerless and submissive – repressed. If they truly seek the truth, they will hear the truth spoken in her words and very soon understand, acknowledge and accept she is the spiritual leader in truth. And this will make them feel good, being the protector of the seed and nurturer of truth. Both will enjoy the proper roles they are to play, the true roles of a man and woman child of Their loving Parents of Heaven.

For both, the hardest part will be to seek the truth of all feelings. To be prepared to look into and accept all the horror that's locked away inside as it begins to rear its ugly head. And to feel all the pain and misery; and to express it becoming responsible for all your anger and hatred; and to live true to all your feelings of being unloved. This will require all your heart and all your faith. To turn your whole self around, to be born anew eventually becoming a Celestial *angel* of your Heavenly Parents, will involve the breaking down of yourself so that you can stop living with the rebels and instead live with Jesus and I.

And the truth you will face is that: you as a child feel unloved by your parents. That they did not love you as you needed to be loved, and how you are living now in your untrue negative mind state, still as that

child. It will be very hard to give up, as you have worked out many ways for you to survive in this wrong world of yours. Your Healing will be long and painful.

I fully appreciate that it might be hard for some people to accept that, first of all, Jesus has a soul-mate, and secondly, that I am she. However, it is true. And if you can accept it and make the adjustments within your mind, it will help you realise that a lot of what you believe to be true is not true, and you will need to make adjustments to accommodate such new truth. And this will especially apply if you are associated with the Church or give the Bible any credence. Mother Mary – Jesus' mother, has nothing to do with the bigger picture. She cannot help anyone like I can. Those who worship her have got the wrong Mary. I am the one that should be honoured for whom I am, and the truth longed for so as to engage my Spirit of Truth.

Jesus' mother Mary was not a virgin when she conceived Jesus. Mary and Joseph had been working at it for some time. Nor was there any immaculate conception. That is all fantasy. All so men can retain control over women through the deceitful worship of the 'mother'. Mary was just a mother, she was no one special, of no high breeding, she was a common woman, as was Joseph a common man. She had no real aspirations other than to have a family and keep house; to be Joseph's partner and an obedient Jewish woman, wife and mother. Mary didn't play any major role in Jesus' public ministry. She and I did spend some time together towards the end; she understood about Jesus' and my affection and love for each other, but never really understood the higher spiritual reasons as to why we couldn't marry, settle down and have children.

She understood some of what her son taught, but it wasn't until she came into spirit and started to do her Soul-Healing that she started to live the Truths of Divine Love. Mary cannot intercede with God any more than I or any one can; not even Jesus can influence the Mother and Father. Such beliefs and false hopes only serve to hurt the person who have them because they are only another means to keep one's mind in control of oneself to the detriment of expressing what one really feels.

If someone prays to God, as the Church says one must, the prayers will only fall on deaf ears. Such prayers are simply a waste of breathe and another means to deny what you're truly feeling. One would be much better off speaking about all the problems and bad feelings one has that are causing one to pray, and to seek the truth of these bad feelings forgetting about prayer altogether. **THE ONLY TRUE PRAY TO THE MOTHER AND FATHER IS A SINCERE HEARTFELT LONGING FROM ONE'S SOUL FOR THEIR DIVINE LOVE.** This is the only prayer you need ask from your soul, but of course as you feel to pray and ask God for other things, you should act on such prayers too, yet always with the intent to know what feelings are driving them; and to give attention to such feelings by accepting them and longing for the truth of them.

So I want to say leave Jesus' mother alone. Your prayers to her will not be heard, and Mary herself together with her soul-mate who isn't Joseph, is one of those souls who have now departed Nebadon continuing their ascend of truth to Paradise. She is no longer even in the same universe that you are, so she can't do anything for you even if she could.

All the Christian churches are wrong. They are not built upon the Truth of Divine Love and they won't even help you perfect your Natural love. They are just like all of man's religions and spiritualities, simply manifestations of controlling minds. They exist only to give those power who seek it through these channels, and to give those who wish to be controlled by such authorities, a way to be controlled. You cannot and will not ascend to Paradise by adhering to what they tell you to do. At best you might be able to find a cosy life for yourself in a certain Natural love sector in one of the Natural love mind-based Mansion Worlds of spirit, in which you can attend your church and continue to live your erroneous beliefs. You will not ascend the Divine Love Mansion Worlds, do your Soul-Healing, partake directly of

the Mother and Father's Love, and one day arrive to live in the Celestial spheres. The true Kingdom of Heaven as spoken of by Jesus are the Celestial spheres – life in our universe. If you want to settle for a lesser life and one of limited fulfilment, you can of course, the choice is always yours, but if you do sincerely seek to ascend and grow in truth and find your true self and live true to all you feel, then you will need to leave your church.

Jesus and I HAVE NOTHING to do with humanity's Christian churches, or any other religious and spiritual groups for that matter. What would be the point? They do not want us. They do not want our truth. They do not want the Mother and Father's Divine Love. They want to exist without the Divine Love, yet pretend they are asking and praying to God for it. If you stay with the church you will only get mixed up in all the false promises not taking responsibility for your own spiritual progression.

Jesus and I stay well away from such churches and all religions. We only attend to those souls who want to live true, and true to the Truths of Divine Love. It would be wrong of us to involve ourselves where we are not wanted, we'd only be intruding and interfering, being just as your parents were to you. We do not go where our Spirits of Truth are unwanted.

The Church is incapable of accepting the Heavenly Mother and myself into their equation of salvation. They refuse to step outside the boundaries of male domination. The Feminine Aspect of Truth will never flourish in such dead places, in the dead churches themselves, and in the *dead-of-spirit* people frequenting them. The New Way being revealed by you James will have nothing whatsoever to do with the Church. The Church is anathema to the Truth; the Church is only another expression of the Evil Ones. The Church calling anyone else evil is a case of the pot calling the kettle black.

In the earlier times just after Jesus' death and during the remainder of my life on Earth, there was a lot of written and spoken material concerning the closeness of Jesus and my relationship, all pointing toward a more intimate story between us than in either the Bible or The Urantia Book. Unfortunately most of this work was destroyed and the small fragments that have been coming to light through the more recent recovery of these old records do not show conclusively our relationship, even though to those present it was quite clear that I was the *favoured one* and the *beloved*, the *most blessed*, and that in the fullness of time I would become the *completion and pleroma*, meaning, that I would rise up in my full glory and be what my soul truly is: the counterpart to Jesus, the True and Full expression of Truth as the Mistress Daughter of Nebadon.

Jesus and I spent a lot of intimate and personal time together on Earth, and I was with him and his apostles wherever it was permitted according to the custom of the day. And as Jesus did most of his work away from the places that required adherence to such laws, I was able to be by his side a lot of the time. He honoured me by visiting me many times after his death – a true expression of our love for each other. Much emphasis is put on Jesus' visits after his death as conformation of life after death and the symbolic rebirth brought about by Divine Love, but little has been said about the personal side of it in regards to our relationship. And if you can see that the personal aspect leads and the impersonal follows, then a whole new perspective on the importance of things will unfold.

(17/03/03)

Mary.

The Mother and Father are only concerned with the personal relationship we have with Them. It is what is happening to the person and how they are feeling about their experience, that counts. Where concern and interest in the personal involvement is expressed as feelings and Their truth lived, then there is love. Love is the all important attribute of personality, for when love is present then it means all the other attributes are functioning being fully expressed, and this means you will feel that all of you is present, fully functioning and enjoying who and what you are. You will be experiencing love and the fulfilment of yourself in each and every moment. This is what you are yearning for. But it can only come when you have attended to yourself and fixed all that is within you that is inhibiting you from feeling and being this way.

Jesus and I had to have our relationship with the bare minimum of personal intimacy and involvement, and this was the hardest part of our lives together. It was very difficult for me to hold back all that I wanted to give him. All I wanted was to be by his side, to honour and acknowledge him, listening and following him as an example for others to follow.

Naturally being a woman, I wanted to be the example of being an integral part of a union with a man. I wanted to be seen to be equal, and to show that men and women do need each other and can treat each other openly with respect. I wanted to show that the woman need not be subservient or submissive to the man; that she was not created as such by God. And I wanted people to understand that to spiritually grow one needed the help of both one's immediate spiritual parents – Jesus and myself.

People needed an example of love, true love, and true perfection in a relationship; both a man and a woman living side by side and dealing with all the things that are concerned with the relationship. However, instead of being the living example of a *wife of truth*, equal to her man and partner of truth united in a loving *marriage* before God, I have been labelled, if not as a healed woman of sin, nothing more than an infatuated woman who does nothing in her own right only being able to follow the man like a faithful dog, the exact problem that so many women feel is all they can have.

As best it was said that I was Jesus' companion, and that was all. Whereas I should have been his equal partner; we being the example of the perfect couple that we are together, and the inspiration we are to provide you so as to inspire you to seek such perfection in your relationships. We do now live and govern our universe as the perfect couple; the perfect union of soul-mates; the perfect union of the Children of God. You however have been denied this picture and seeing us in person, so instead you make up such nonsense like I don't even exist, and place in my stead Jesus' mother, something I would imagine your psychologists would have something to say about. Jesus can't have a personal and intimate relationship with his mother, but he can have one with me. His mother is not his soul-mate, I am.

Jesus and I are the Living Truth. So our lives on Earth could only reflect back to you – show you – the truth of yourself. Jesus being hung on the cross alone and with only other men by his side is how you – humanity – is in your hearts. I was not up there hanging with Jesus. If I had been, at least that would have acknowledged that you were capable of having loving relationships and just not accepting the truth about them; but no, the men were up there suffering and we women huddled nearby weeping. Imagine the different notion you would have of man and woman together had Jesus and I been crucified together.

The Creator Master Son and Mistress Daughter of Truth of a whole Universe came to Earth to potentially show you how to live the perfect relationship of love fully in accordance with the Mother and Father's will. Imagine the bounty of wondrous love you would have beheld as you saw us together in all our light and love for each other. Imagine the beautiful celebration that would be flowing forth from

each and every step we took, as we walked and talked with the precious children of Earth. Imagine the fruits that would have come forth from the Tree of Truth. Imagine our loving impact on you had we lived full lives together on your most glorious planet. Imagine what might have been... imagine what your relationships might have become.

For countless eons Jesus and I spent every day together. We were always together in all that we did. Then one day we separated unable to express our true selves and our true love for each other. We could no longer be together – and it was a long hard wait until we could reunite. We suffered not being together; not being able to draw strength from each other; and it hurt terribly being rejected by the people of Earth. We felt hated and unloved. And we still do feel hated and unloved by the majority of humanity. So many pretend to love and worship us, at least Jesus, but are only doing this in the hope that he can help them. They are not doing it because of their unconditional love for us. They are doing it in the hope that we will favour them and give them power. To know you are only being ‘loved’ to be used for the pursuits of evil, does not give one good feelings. We don’t feel loved or wanted by humanity. We do feel loved and appreciated by those few who have embraced our truths and are striving to do their Healing, and by those who live happily in the Celestial spheres with us; and to these spirits we feel so grateful for their love and we thank them with all our hearts.

The true Mary and Jesus will not be found in any book. The Bible is not Jesus’ word, nor is it the word of God. Certainly there is some truth within it, and some wise moral and Natural love understandings about life, but it’s not a spiritual book; it’s not a book that will help advance you to Paradise. To those people who strictly adhere to the Bible I want to say to you that Jesus and I are more than a book. You won’t find us in there, however you will find us in your hearts if you sincerely long for the Truth, for then our Spirits of Truth will come and be with you. Jesus and I are wholly concerned about the Truth, about helping you find it and see if for yourself. And we are wholly concerned about helping guide you to the Mother and Father, to Their Love, the Divine Love. Love and Truth, that is all we are concerned about as nothing else matters – at least in a spiritual sense and in relation to your progression of truth.

And even with these words written by James for us, we don’t want you to relate to us just through this book. We want you to find your own relationship with the Truth and the Love. These words are meant to only inspire you, get you thinking; they are only a guide. This is James’ way here written in this book. This is our helping him find out the truth and such information for himself. You will need to find out the truths and information for yourself. Of course you can use what’s here and you can draw from all sorts of sources, all that feels true for you. You are the important one, not Jesus or I or God or this book or any book. In time you should not need any books to help you with your growth of truth as you will know what it's like to accept, express and live true to your feelings; and you’ll know what it’s like to long for and find the Truth; and to long for and partake of the Divine Love. Don’t let your mind get attached to anything, always live by your feelings – your feelings are the real and true you. **YOU ARE YOUR FEELINGS, YOU ARE NOT YOUR BELIEFS OF YOUR MIND – YOU ARE NOT YOUR MIND.** Your feelings are the gateway to your truth, the truth of you, the truth you need to discover so you can get to know yourself; so you can relate truly to yourself and then to others; so you too can have the perfect relationship of love, just as Jesus and I do.

The whole spiritual approach to seek enlightenment through your mind, transcending to live happily in bliss rising beyond and above the needs, weaknesses and limitations of flesh, is rubbish. This is all about the ongoing denial of your bad feelings. If you honour and allow your bad feelings to be, then you are considered weak, and this is not the man’s way, and how many men have been the so-called great religious

and spiritual teachers of past.

There is no need to rise above anything, and especially not the flesh. You are to learn how to enjoy living a happy life in flesh; a true life, a life in which you honour and express all your feel. Physical life is not meant to be difficult nor hard to understand. And if you look for the truth in all that you feel, you will discover that it's not as bad as is made out to be.

You don't have to do spiritual practices to help you escape from the limitations of flesh. The Mother and Father want you to live fully honouring and respecting your physical body, not worshipping it, but simply respecting the feelings you feel associated with and being derived from it. If you feel a pain, then stop and focus on this pain, and speak about all it's making your feel. You don't have to do things to make the pain go away or put your physical body through all sorts of gruelling trials in the hope of preventing bad things from happening to it.

Do not look to the East or to the West, simply look to yourself. You don't have to be *an* anything. You don't have to be a Christian or Buddhist or Muslim or Hindu, these are only mind controlling terms, you only have to be you – ALL YOU FEEL.

And sure, some so-called spiritual teachers or masters might be able to perform fancy tricks, or even magical healings; they might even be able to talk about a lot of stuff that sounds logical and appealing; but do such things mean they are helping you and your soul ascend in truth with the Divine Love of God by doing your Soul-Healing? If they don't, then why have anything further to do with them? They are only expressions of negative minds, just different forms of control over you. Give them up I say, concentrate on your own feelings; and if these are too boring for you, not giving you enough excitement, then ask yourself why do you need to watch or put on the show; why do you need to be entertained; why aren't you and your feelings good enough for you?

In many ways Jesus and my union is still not complete, and this is why it's now time for us to return to Salvington. It's drawing close to the time for us to go home. And once there we will come back fully together, able to be fully our true selves, no longer having to be subjected to any rebellious influences and restrictions. We need to pass the flame onto others who will take the healing of humanity and all affected areas of the Rebellion onwards to new levels of light and love. We have done all we can, our time is ending; we can't do anymore.

It has been a very unique experience for us. We've lived something like nomads these past two thousand years, without a proper home, not unlike how many of you live. And in the long term it's no way to run a universe, so we must return to our true seat of power and live the next phase of our existence.

You being ascending sons and daughters of God, ascending in truth, will have many homes on many worlds and spheres. It's a very long trip to Paradise, some idea of which you can get from The Urantia Book. However all along the way there are countless wonders to behold. You will not be bored and will relish your ascent up and in through Creation.

Your soul has so much in store for you. You don't begin life now and it ends with nothing further upon death. Death is only a transformation into a new life. And if you are living with the Divine Love and doing or have done your Healing, then you will feel eternal life pulsing through your veins. Attend to each moment in your lives, the feelings you feel; and also know that there will be more, always more, nothing will come to a standstill. Always will your soul be expressing you into Creation, always with there be more for you to experience, always will there be more truth for you live. And always with there be your Heavenly Mother and Father.

You are pioneers forging your way into Creation. You are setting out on a grand adventure yet first you need to accept that you're going nowhere fast by living as you do. You can't spiritually progress

whilst you keep living with a negative mind, it's impossible. So before you float off into your mind dreaming about your wondrous future winging your way to Paradise, you must deal with the cold hard reality of living without love. Your Soul-Healing will take you into your depths of darkness, and you won't feel good; all light will leave you, and you will feel like you are nothing. Still nevertheless it's important you experience such bad feelings, for you need to heal yourself first before you can move off into the wide blue yonder. Mary.

(18/3/03)

Mary.

Jesus and I are making a new presentation of truth. We are offering you an alternative way to live if you feel it is time for you to change; and if you feel you want to live true and want to come home to yourself and be at-one with the Mother and Father and all the love They have for you. But it is entirely up to you, as it will be all the way through your Healing. You will have to wrestle things out inside yourself, your mind verses your feelings, in each and every step you take. You live complex psychological lives, and all of what you do and how you behave is intricately interwoven in all your thoughts and feelings. And through your Healing you will get to understand and see the truth of it all. It's a big undertaking and will take time, patience and persistence. To be able to see your way clear and see what is true and in harmony with the Mother and Father, will be most difficult. But as we have said, you have no alternative, and what you do not finish here on Earth you will be able to do in spirit, but it will be no easier there. And if you start and preserve whilst in flesh, there will be other compensations not given if you start in spirit. In some ways it will be easier and quicker doing your Healing in flesh, as your physical body will so readily cause you pain making you stop and take notice of your bad feelings.

Jesus and I want to give you various pictures that will give your mind something of an understanding for you to strive for. Not everyone will be the trail-blazer, and others will need to follow a well worn path. However, even though we might tell you many things, still when you see and understand such things for yourself, you will feel like you are the true pioneer making your own discoveries of truth, and it is a wonderful feeling. The truth will come to you through your feelings as you require it; and when it suddenly bubbles up into your consciousness you will feel like you are blazing your own trail, which of course you are. Although it may appear there are certain leaders and teachers, no one really leads or teachers, not even Jesus or I. You are all your own leaders and teachers, helping yourself as you help one another.

So you will need to establish a picture in your mind as to the nature of the problem you face; and thus informed, will be able to choose to do your Healing when you feel you are ready. There is no hurry, and you may want to enjoy partaking of the Mother and Father's Love for sometime before you start longing in earnest for the Truth and beginning your Healing. Everyone needs to do what they want to do – when, and ONLY WHEN, they feel they want to do it. No one is to be forced or coerced into doing it, that is not the way of truth. People, including myself and Jesus, can present convincing arguments suggesting you should get on with it, however don't try to start until you are ready. When it's your time to commence the healing of your soul, you will feel it – you will know.

I want to make it absolutely clear: **YOU ARE THE ONLY IMPORTANT ONE IN YOUR LIFE – YOU – AND NO ONE ELSE.** Do you understand? Do you really understand? Too many people have been made to put others first and not attend to themselves. But this is wrong. You are to put yourself first. You might think it is a selfish way to live, but that is only being selfish as determined by your parents and society. You can put yourself completely first and still totally respect and consider other people. It's putting your **FEELINGS FIRST** and at all times that is really what it's all about, not just blindly doing things isolated in your own unfeeling world oblivious to everyone and yourself. A child is naturally self-focused, and were it respected and treated lovingly, it would remain so. It would grow into an adult who is completely self-focused and also completely able to take everyone else into consideration. The selfishness you fear is only that you might start looking after yourself instead of looking after the one's who want power over you. True self-centredness is when you stay truly focused on your feelings and allow them to determine your actions. If every one did this, then you'd all live true to yourself and true to each other. A little child if let alone and uninterfered with, would naturally grow up with all the

attributes of its personality being expressed lovingly. No one would complain about it being selfish. And as you move deeper into your Healing you might find yourself wanting to be a *selfish* little child again, so allow yourself to. If this is where your feelings lead you, then go with them, accept them always, longing to know the truth of them. You will go this way and that, you missed out on a lot of childhood experiences, and will still need to have them. At times you might feel very young, like you've somehow reverted back to being a child, but go with such feelings and see where they lead.

Jesus said: you will have to be born anew, and this is true. By the time you have pulled yourself completely apart and smashed all your hopes and fears reducing yourself to the shaking wreck that you truly are; and by the time you feel there is nothing left of the old you, you will understand what being born anew means. You will have to be raised to the ground to begin anew. It's not something pleasant to look forward to, but we don't want you to get the wrong idea about your Healing. We don't to sugar coat it as some feel-good alternative mind healing exercise. We want you to understand that it's something very serious and very severe. Every part of you will be scrutinised, and if it's not true and in harmony with your true self, it will go. You will only need to ask James and he will testify to this. He will tell you how he has been completely stripped back to nothing, seeing every little part for what it was – right or wrong, and then slowly, painstakingly, rebuilt.

It's an incredible process, very testing, but of itself, very rewarding. However, I don't think you'll see its good points whilst you're wracked with pain valiantly trying to express all you feel.

What you will find out about yourself is that all your problems and all your bad feelings are a result of how you were parented. It might not be what you want: to look at your parents in such a bad light, however, I'm afraid nothing can be done about that when the truth is that they didn't love you as you needed to be loved. Had they, and you wouldn't feel bad as you do; bad from lots of repressed bad feelings from your early childhood. And you wouldn't have the problems you do, all of which come into your life reflecting the wrong way you are living. If you have a problem, attend to the bad feelings it's causing you before you try and fix it. Speak about your bad feelings, all how bad they're making you feel; don't just try to solve the problem so you won't feel bad anymore. Through your Healing you'll slowly understand that it's good to feel bad; you'll want your bad feelings to come up, as much as you'll hate them doing so; and you'll want them so you can express them with the intention of finding the truth of them – why you have them.

You were not allowed to freely express yourself – all you felt as a growing child, so you were pushed back in on yourself. Your Healing through the acceptance and expressing, the speaking about your bad feelings, is bringing you back out. You literally express yourself back out into the world, and in doing that you'll have to express all that's keeping you repressed and stopping you from coming out.

Through your forming years, all of your beliefs and ways of living have come from your parents, grandparents, relatives, carers, and other authority figures in your life. They have defined your world, and what love is and what it is not. Possibly the greatest difficulty you will have is reconciling what love is. What you feel is loving, being loved, and a loving act, is all conditioned by and based around what was acceptable within your family as you were growing up. Some families are genuinely more open minded, kind, caring, considerate, respectful and accepting of each other, and so many appear more loving; however I want you to remember that this so-called love is all love between negative minds, minds that are anti-love and evil. So if a negative mind of evil loves another negative mind of evil, is this true love? Do you really feel love for and from your parents, the very people who have made you repress so many feelings, who make you sick because of them, who make you dysfunctional in life? So is it really love this love you feel for one another? And if it isn't real love, what is it? And the answers to this you'll find

through your Healing – the Truth of Love.

All society calls acceptable or unacceptable is only based on relativities, and all within the negative state of mind and will. Many people would call a murder evil but they would not call their parents or themselves evil, and yet to murder someone, to live with so much self-denial and in so much pain and disillusionment, you will have needed to start life in a very traumatic way. The parents of a murderer have made their child become the murderer. Any child given the full love it needs would only grow up into being of that same perfect and true love. So a person who is so devoid of love and able to take another's life was deprived of such love as a child. The murderer's parents affectively murdered their own child, by taking all its power away, and in such a way, that as an adult it has to take power from another by killing them, making them totally powerless. And the murderer murders to keep his bad feelings away. Feelings if he honoured and accepted them, which would lead him to see the truth that his soul was *murdered* psychically and spiritually as a child, all though lack of love from his parents. So who is the more evil? The murderer who was once an innocent child; or parents who didn't love their child.

So why should the barbaric act of murder be punished with life in prison trying to de-power the aggressor, when it was not his or her fault that they were treated so badly when they were young? And some people might say, but as adults they could change how they were and not have to kill, but anyone who has tried to heal deeply ingrained compulsions will know it's not as easy as all that. If they could change, they would, but they can't, they can only live their negative programming as everyone does.

But so long as the parent is worshipped as the all good one, and can do no evil, then nothing will change on your world. The root of all your problems, the root of all evil, is passed on from parents to child. The parents are not themselves the true evil ones, as they too were once children subjected to such horror, but still each individual needs to take responsibility and admit that they are wrong, bad and evil, all whilst they maintain living with their negative rebellious minds.

I understand it takes a lot by both children and parents alike to accept that things might not be as loving as they might like them to be. That the whole family thing is not perhaps as you want it to be. So because of this, a lot of people will resist what I say. They won't want to do their Healing, being too afraid to look at the truth of love within their relationships with their parents. But for those brave enough to do so, what they will find will answer many questions. It will bring up a lot of anger and pain, but once that has passed and the truth of the relationship is revealed, then at least everyone will know where they stand and won't have to lie and pretend any longer that they love one another. They won't have to put on superficial show of love for each other.

The healing of your soul is the perfecting of your Natural love, or self-love. It's the natural love of Creation, the love by which all beings can relate to one another. It is a love that is different from the Divine Love. Natural love is Creation's love; Divine Love is Soul's love.

As your soul is expressing you in Creation, it seeks to perfect living in Natural love, which is why you feel unhappy when you are not living in a perfect loving state. And it is why you should feel unhappy all the time you continue to live in your false unloving negative mind state.

Living a life of truth can be achieved in two ways: you can seek to only perfect your Natural love, healing all your repressed childhood feelings by accepting, expressing and finding the truth of them – your Feeling-Healing; or, you can do all this with the help and inclusion of the Divine Love – your Soul-Healing.

If you choose the path with the Mother and Father, then They will assist you in many personal ways with your Natural love healing. And by the time you complete your Healing, you will feel so different to how you did. Jesus says you'll be as a *Celestial angel* (not to be confused with a real angel), and to feel being a Celestial angel of truth will be very different from how you now feel.

Jesus in the Padgett Messages speaks about the Divine Love affecting an inner transformation of your soul from the image of God into the essence of God. And as you partake of the Divine Love this is true; however, it will only happen, and can only happen, as a function of your truth advancement. The more you grow in truth, the more this transformation can occur – and the more it will be occurring. And as I have said, to grow in truth you need to first do it through uncovering the truth of your negative mind condition. Once that is done, you will naturally grow in truth through the feelings of your ongoing experiences with a positive mind and will. And the first stage of your inner soul transformation will be complete upon completion of your Soul-Healing, and achieving a Celestial level of truth.

Let's finish for the day, James. Mary.

(19/3/03)

Mary. I will continue.

I can see that your headache is very painful, but necessary to help you through the changes that are required by your soul to reclaim your mind. It is all helping you James to let go of your falseness. It was good that you saw through your feelings earlier that even your crying as a child was not always pure, often being done as a result of you trying to gain power because you were feeling so powerless. It is complete – all of you – absolutely every little bit that you have lived since conception, has been lived wrongly and without love, and anti the Mother and Father. So it all has to go.

I know it is incredible for you to think that this is the state you exist in, but it is, and that is why it is so hard to grow in truth and live spiritually true, as you are forcing yourself in the wrong direction with all your will. To stop and turn around, to relinquish your wills negative control over you, can only be done in small pieces, little stages at a time, and it takes, as you are experiencing James, years to completely heal yourself. It took years of hard work by your very small self to grow and form into your negative state, and so it takes years by your very big self to grow out of it and change and become all new.

But there is no other way. It is an *organic* process. You have made your mind live and function one way, now you are asking it to completely change and be another way. You have grown up trying to get power for yourself, but in the wrong way. Because your parents made you feel powerless, you have to look to other ways to try and regain this lost power. You and Marion are seeing more every day just how you are still trying to have control, all of which is going against yourself and your soul, and therefore the Mother and Father. You are forming an appreciation about how many things you try to get power and maintain control, in so many seemingly small and personal things which you hardly give any attention to, they having become automatic for you; and you believe they are the correct way to live your life. When you were forming, these things were not automatic and you worked hard at mastering them, you made your choices as required resulting in your wilful acceptance of your negative state.

To grow up in a negative environment means you can only grow up to be negative yourself. You cannot grow up and be anti your parents and do everything the opposite to how they do them – with love, living in perfect love and harmony as Jesus did. You might believe you are anti your parents, as many teenagers do, as do those people who never felt loved by their parents, but still you have been forced to take on their negative patterns, accepting them and making them your own. And once you accepted them, your will has acted, and forevermore until you do your Healing it will willingly act against the loving mandates of your soul.

What I want you to understand today is that your will was forced to act against yourself as you were forming and growing up, as your parents stopped you expressing yourself, and by their making you do what they wanted instead of allowing you to do what you wanted. And as your will submitted to their will – with the result being in effect that you stopped living your will for theirs – you told yourself, convinced yourself, that their way must be right, in an attempt to give your will back to yourself. Do you see what I mean James?

Your will was interfered with making you feel will-less and powerless, but you still need to have a fully functioning will, so you had to do something to make it seem like you got your power and hence your will back under your control; and what you did was ultimately accept your parents way. When you willingly chose to do as they said, choosing to do such things to get power over them (so you believed) by having them praise you for being a good boy, you sold your soul to the devil. You wilfully then took on all the denial and negativity. You wilfully became, as your parents were – evil. So, although you have been unwillingly subjected to the negative, in your attempts to regain power and control you have willingly taken on all that your parents are – both their negative states. And it's not just your parents, but also

anyone who was a power-player and controller in your early life.

So you are born helpless and unaware, into evil; then through the actions of your own emerging will, you end up by default taking it all on; wilfully accepting and becoming rebellious – one of the evil ones. And with your will, you now maintain your negative patterns and behaviour and beliefs with all its strength, and so it's hard to go against your own will and change yourself. Your Healing is in effect a breaking down of your negative intentioned will, by your negative will, to become positively intentioned. And you achieve this by wilfully submitting to your bad feelings. You don't fight them, you do the opposite of your training, and accept them. You allow them to be – you allow yourself to be powerless, to be in the overpowered state your parents put you in. And when you are in this state you can then seek the truth of it; and by doing so, that is where the actual healing comes in because then when you see how your will is focused against you, why and how it came about, you can choose, and then apply with your will, to no longer live this way. So you are giving back power to yourself through the acceptance of your feelings and uncovering the truth of them. Your Healing could be called your Will-Healing. However we call it your Soul-Healing making it clear that there is more to it than just the healing (refocusing) of your will.

So although this bad thing was done to you, and no matter how much you protested and tried to resist it, in the end your parents forced you to believe that it was the right thing for you, that they knew best, and you accepted their false teachings. And when you accepted them, you crossed the line and became as they are. Not in so many obvious outward ways, but in your negative belief and behavioural ways. And through your Healing you will systematically be shown the adopted and learnt behaviour, and associated negative beliefs you have obtained from them. This James you have experienced many times now, suddenly feeling like you are your mother, father or grandmother, hearing words they said, remembering how they behaved and how they treated you, and then seeing how you behave the same way, saying these same words in your life.

Joseph and Mary were not perfect, nor were my parents. Jesus and I didn't take on our parents negative patterns and beliefs, as you did. The Father and Mother didn't allow us to. However we still felt the negative unloving influences of their evil ways, and they made us feel bad. And we used these bad feelings to find the truth of our soul.

Jesus and my will remained pure. Our soul manifesting the Master and Mistress of Nebadon couldn't afford to allow us to submit to the evil influences on a will level. Had we, and potentially our whole universe could have been threatened with rebellion. Not something anyone desires. So we were mostly able to hold our own against our parents, and as a part of the Mother and Father's plan, our parents did not force and insist and brutalise us into becoming submissive and subservient to them. They were rare parents indeed, allowing us to be as we wanted to be. They will tell you we were both very wilful children seeming to know what we wanted and what was best for us from a very early age (as all children would were they not heavily interfered with), and thankfully they respected us.

However it wasn't the same for you. You James (as does everyone) took on the whole package from your parents, which you are beginning to uncover through your Healing. Your wilfulness as a child only made them come down harder enforcing their will over you, insisting, demanding and threatening you with punishment if you didn't do as they said. The full extent of what you've suffered will take time to come out, but it will – that you can count on.

As I grew up I was subjected to harsher restrictions than was Jesus. Being a girl I didn't have the freedom and luxury of being told I was the dominant one and leader in my family. These restrictions were reflected in my inability to rise up into my fullness, which had to wait until I had healed myself of such

afflictions. I healed a lot while on Earth (although it was not the same type of deep feeling healing as you will do through your Healing, it being making mental adjustments as the limitations of being a girl and women lessened, and then ceased to be when I arrived in spirit), finishing off what was left in the Mansion Worlds. This healing, which was more of a correcting compared to your Healing, gave me enough of an insight into other women's afflictions and so the problems faced by everyone. I was able to apply what I learnt from my personal healing experiences to a few women before my death, but mostly I was able to offer it to spirits in the Divine Love Mansion Worlds.

I needed to experience all of the effects of male domination so I could understand just how restricted women are, and how crucial the need is for them to do their Healing so humanity can be brought back into balance.

Jesus suffered no such restrictions, being head of the family and able to express his natural power to some extent. This of course enabled him to then do what he did, and suffer the trial of the cross. The one thing we women loved him for was his respect of all women, his seeing and treating us as equals. No other man has truly done this. He was a shining and perfect example to us all. And in many ways it was this respect of women that turned so many men against him and not so much the words he spoke or how he otherwise behaved. His overwhelming relationship with us, his complete acceptance and joy of us as women, was too threatening. No man wanted to be challenged by women, not even his male apostles. They were mostly very jealous, and tried all they could to keep me and the other women in our place. Some worse than others, but they were all at fault. And did they get a shock when they had to relinquish their top spots when women surged ahead of them in their Healing in the Mansion Worlds!

(21/3/03)

I am with you James, Mary.

I am glad you are steadily expressing your pain, and I am pleased that your head does not hurt as much today; pleased that you have worked through what the Mother and Father needed you to do; pleased you have seen what your soul wanted you to see.

Pains, no matter what the type, and especially when they are extreme and pushing you to the limits of your tolerance, are very good in the healing process. Although they are very hard to tolerate, they do smash through your deeper most resistance enabling the repressed feelings you are keeping buried to surface. And then as you move into these feelings you can reconnect with forgotten feeling-memories so that you know that this was how you felt as a child, and how much it did hurt you at the time. It helps you to see how much you suffered by not being cared for and how unloved you felt. It also proves to you that it is all very REAL. It is not just mind stuff. You are not just contriving these forgotten memories. THEY ARE VERY REAL – you FEEL the pain of them. You have suffered, and you need to know why, and how much it hurt you. This is the truth of your relationship with your parents. It is all-important. Nothing else matters, and nothing else should be given priority. Love is what it is all about. It is what *you* are about, what you need in every step of the way and in every moment. And as you have not been loved as fully as you needed as a child, you need to see why so that you can choose for yourself if you want to keep living this way or not. And if not, then you can choose to live the way of love: the way of the Mother and Father. And this is what your soul needs. It needs to be loved by its Parents all the time, no matter where it is and what it is doing, and it needs to know it can trust and rely on Them to be there whenever it wants Them.

As you heal your souls pain of not being loved, and establish your relationship with the Mother and Father, you will begin to transfer your love needs to Them, away from, and instead of, your mother and father; and you'll steadily work your way out of the binds of still looking towards your earthly parents for the love which they did not give you, will not give, will never give you – can't give you. Your parents love has gone – not that it was ever present. You will never again be a forming growing child dependant on them. You have missed out and there is nothing you can do except express all the bad feelings you feel about it.

As you establish your feelings of love for the Mother and Father, you begin building a relationship with Them, one in which love is fundamental, helping you to feel stable, confident, trusting and self-assured. Slowly They will prove to you that you can count on Them. They will show you through your feelings. Your trust in Them will grow together with your faith, with life becoming less and less scary and unknown. Your life also becomes more a part of Their life and you feel less alone and more a part of Their loving family and all that involves.

Of course it would have been very nice for you to have had such a loving relationship as this with your own parents, but in the negative state it couldn't be. A relationship of love, trust and faith can only be lived relative to the amount of love shared, but as to the love needs of your soul, your parents weren't able to share the amount needed. You will not be entirely happy in your life and in yourself until you are completely fulfilled, right to the core of your being, and this can only happen when you are feeling completely loved, immersed in the love of Creation.

Creation is all-loving, but for most of you this is a truth and experience far away. You feel threatened and scared of so many things in life, and you will do so many things to try and settle your nerves to cope with such a hostile existence. You are afraid of nature as you have been made afraid of your own nature. You fear life as you fear yourself. And you fear yourself as you fear your parents, all because of how they made you feel about them, yourself and nature. If you feel scared of the world, scared of people or

certain circumstances and situations, it is all because your parents made you feel this way when you were a child. In your family, which was the world, you were scared of the people, and situations and circumstances brought about by them. All your bad feelings: sickness, discomfort, nervousness, depression, misery, fear, guilt, stress, mental strain and fatigue; all your physical aches and pains, are all caused by your parents' treatment of you. Everything – every little part of you that doesn't feel right – is a result of being interfered with by them, and you have covered it all up. There are no past lives to haunt you, and no unknowable deep unconscious that has power over you. It is all you, and all that's happened to you from conception onwards. All what was done to you by your parents, and you can find out the whole truth of it. It has been forgotten as you grew older changing yourself to take over from your parents, and this is what you call your unconscious – or at least what you are unconscious of – just all of you as a child you are refusing to see now as an adult, and it is all controlling you. From sexual maturity you live the effects of such causes. As an adult, until you do your Healing, you are the ongoing outworking of this beginning with no love. You will live and suffer the effects of your childhood over and over, until you want to wake up to the truth of your pain choosing to do something about it. So all the pain, illness and agony you suffer in old age, is only the effects of your childhood agony solidifying its grip on you as you have refused to see it over all these years. And to die from it will only mean that the pain of your childhood has killed you, but it will still be with you in spirit. You may recover from the effects of your physical illness once you are in spirit and without a physical body, but still all the emotional and mental causes will be within you; and they will still surface from time to time plaguing you until you choose to look into yourself and seek the truth of the pain – the truth of how you were treated by your parents.

Now you have two options open to you, both here on Earth and in spirit. One is to do your Feeling-Healing yourself through your own endeavours of wanting to know the truth of yourself. And the other way is with the help of the Mother and Father, by asking Them for help to show you the truth. The Mother and Father's way is the kindest, most loving and the quickest way to do your Healing. It begins by longing to Them for Their Divine Love. You need to specifically ask Them in person for Their Love. And by doing this you will receive Their help in a myriad of ways. The Divine Love will empower Jesus and my Spirit's of Truth to help you uncover the truth when you long to know the whole truth of yourself; and it will allow the Celestial spirit helpers of your soul-group, and other universal spirit personalities and agencies to come closer to you; all helping you to go into yourself, to accept and express your bad feelings, and to see the truth of who you really are through them. As you partake of the Divine Love and long to the Mother and Father to help you see the WHOLE Truth of yourself; and want to do your Healing to discover it through your feelings, it will happen. Gradually it will unfold for you as you strive to express all that you feel. And to express all the bad feelings is what you need to do to do your Soul-Healing. You need to allow yourself to feel them and then to say what you feel, to express yourself: to yourself, to the Mother and Father, and to your partner or someone who wants to hear and know you. And over the years, the Mother and Father will bring up in you all the bad feelings that you have locked away deep inside you.

I can only outline and explain the process briefly here, but this is what you need to do if you want to live a true spiritual life. There is no other true way. And in choosing to do your Healing with the Mother and Father, you will open up all your souls perceptions becoming fully cognisant of your ascension, that journey which will take you on to Paradise and complete at-onement with God.

For everyone, their Healing 'stands in the way' of ascending naturally, as would have happened had you been born on a world not drenched in rebellion; and had you grown up being loved forming a positive mind state. But as I have pointed out to you, this was not the case for you on Earth. And all the reasons why you have been born here, and why you have suffered, will all be given to you by your Mother and

Father through your soul as it awakens coming more to the fore in your life. You will see the whole picture of your existence: who you are, and the truth of your relationship with the Parents of our soul. Everything will ultimately make sense to you. You will feel yourself as an integral part of the Mother and Father's Creation, and you will know in each step through your feelings what it is They want you to do next.

You will find your true life's purpose and your soul-mate, and you will eventually, when healed, start to live a life of complete love forging your true and rightful place in Creation. Everything will make sense, your life will no longer be meaningless, and you will see clearly that this is the way for you, and that there simply is no other way; and all that you thought previously was the way, was merely a part of your ongoing negative mind state, and the continual denial of love your soul was so desperately crying out for.

Jesus and my way *is* the one and only way! We are THE WAY of the universe because it is our Universe. We are the Living Truth, and we want you all to ascend up through it and set off on your greater universal journey to Paradise. We are the beginning of your ascension, and we now want to bring to Earth our truths so you can see more clearly the problems that are before you, and what you can choose to do about them when you are ready.

I want you to see that if you choose to live the Mother and Father's Way – Their Will, then it is also Jesus and my way you have chosen, as our way is Theirs. You are first and foremost, and always, Their child. And as such, all your soul wants to do, if you allow it to, is to get to know Them and be with Them having an ongoing one-on-one personal relationship with Them. And to help you with this They have made your soul in two halves so that you have a friend to experience the joys of life and living with Them with, someone to help you relate to Them. There is nothing else to life and existence. This is all it is about. You are only living for Them. They will ask you, through your feelings, to do all sorts of things, all of which will make you love Them more, and allow Them to show you how much They love you. And together all four of you will expand your relationships forever and ever. And that is a spiritual life. That is the main focus; there is nothing else. And if you had a good, open, caring, free and loving relationship with your parents, then you would be in a very good position to move on from them, as you naturally grew up to seek for and find your Heavenly Parents love.

As you know, life is about relationships, and supposedly ones of love. But you have no real idea of what love really is, and so no real idea of what a relationship is really about. And as you do more of your Healing, you will begin to first discover, and then get to know yourself: who you truly are, what you are made up of. And then having healed and discovered all of yourself, you will be in the right state of mind to relate to others properly and discover what true love is between you.

Once you have established your relationship with your soul-mate and the Mother and Father, then you will be able to relate more truly to others. You will know yourself and live true to you feelings with them; your relationships will improve and you will get more from them. And neither will you interfere with them, instead offering and giving support, love and attention. This is how life is meant to be: composed of loving relationships, and not full of competitive unloving ones in which you're all struggling about living separate lives of false union; lives with no purpose, no truth, no meaning and no real existence.

Have a break now James. Mary.

Let's continue.

To have a true relationship you require love. As you understand James, you are bereft and devoid of love, as are your relationships. Since you've started to admit to the truth of how you feel, most of your

relationships have been shown up for what they are: false and unloving, and have failed.

You were pushed into having false relationships, relationships lacking love. You were forced to have a relationship with each of your parents, with the very people who didn't love you, the absolute wrong people to have had a relationship with. And yet it was all you knew, and consequently has been the pattern upon which you've conducted all your relationships. That is until your one with Marion and your little cat Potsy. The two of them having come into your life to help you with your Healing.

Your *busy* parents didn't have time for you, for your relationship. They preferred to be busy with work; they wanted a relationship with impersonal work and impersonal people at work before they wanted a personal relationship with their own children.

You James didn't feel wanted or appreciated, having to be 'slotted' into their busy schedules before your parents would see you. Your mother spent more time looking in the mirror adjusting her makeup or speaking on the phone, than she did with you. Quality time? Hardly! And all the bad feelings you felt about her lack of attending to you are what are currently surfacing.

Your father thought he'd be able to spend some quality time with 'the kids' by taking you away on holidays, however what did he do once you got there? He went off looking at real estate hoping to find a 'few more deals'. It wasn't you, it was his business he was interested in, just taking you kids along at times to get you out your mother's hair. You weren't as important as his IMPORTANT business.

Surely the fundamental purpose of having a child is to want to relate to it so you can get to know each other. It is a marvellous opportunity given to you by the Mother and Father, to be able to care for one so helpless and so reliant on your love – to be a parent. But that was not the way your parents saw it: "Don't bother me... oh, I don't know, go away... go ask your father." And: "Stop bothering your mother..."

Life is meant to be about changing and growing in your relationships, not developing your business. It is your relationships that are important, even the relationship you have with and in your business. But unless you are free to express ALL of your feelings, what sort of a relationship can you have?

So many people never grow in truth through their adult life. They are fixed in place living exactly as they were treated as a child. They only grow older. They believe they have changed, as they have changed things and situations in life – their business or hair colour has changed; but so far as the extent of how they relate, how they express their feelings, and therefore how they experience life together, they are stagnant. Then they arrive into the mind Mansion Worlds carrying on living as they did on Earth. Thousands of years can go by before their soul starts to awaken them out of their self-induced stupor. They just carry on as usual, actually priding themselves that nothing seems to ruffle their feathers, that nothing changes; they consider themselves Mr. and Mrs. Consistent. The salt of the universe – dead souls!

Unfortunately, and it is a great tragedy, most people are parented to be afraid of their feelings, and especially of the so-called bad ones: anger, hatred, misery, et cetera. You are told to stop crying and to get over it and on with it. And if you object to the harshness of how you're being treated, you are met with even harder and sterner punishment – negative attention, which makes you feel even more bad feelings which you're not allowed to express, and so feeling even less inclined to express how you feel.

Finally you give up altogether, burying your bad feelings, overriding them, and learning how to be *nice*, how to pretend, how to be false with one another; false with people out in the world; but even worse, false with members of your own family. "Now we don't speak to mummy or your sister that way, do we?" And if you do, you know what will happen to you. So you can't say what you feel you want to say, you have to change your feelings and speak to mummy and your sister the *right* way – their way; the way that makes them remain in power, that ensures they feel good. You learn how to put on your false smiling face of deception, and when you are saying: "Yes, thank you" you are seething with anger

underneath the surface of which you are mostly not even aware, and you're really saying: "No, I hate you." That which you'll uncover through your Healing.

Your Healing will require that you get in touch with these deeper feelings, to bring them up into your awareness so you can feel your hatred, and know why it is you feel this way. Good feelings you don't have to worry about so much, but all the hidden bad feelings will need to come up and out of you, or you will one day die from them. And you can also 'die' – break down – in spirit. It is not like a physical death, but in many respects it is far worse, as it is far more painful and involves a complete breakdown of all your senses and mind. You don't die and lose your spirit body, but you do become overwhelmed by your repressed bad feelings, trapped in your anger, guilt, or hate. Your 'death' is on more spiritual realities, with the aim of breaking you down to your component parts so that in some ways you can start over; with the desire hopefully that you will not want to follow the same path that you did, instead longing for something different, which might lead you to the Divine Love of the Mother and Father, or at least to doing your Feeling Healing through perfecting your Natural love.

Spirit is not an escape. Many commit suicide on your world in the hope of a better future, but that is not the way. Spirit is a continuation from Earth. And yes, as in the case of suicide, you might escape your worries, your parents and all your bad feelings for a time by being in a new and *freer* reality in spirit life, but in the long term you are not escaping anything as your parents are well ingrained in you once you have taken on all they are by the age of six or seven. You can't escape from them; from your negative conditioning and controlling patterns; from your unloving beliefs and behaviours – from your bad feelings.

Once your Indwelling Spirit of God has arrived from Divington, you are forever, until you do your Healing, trapped in your parental patterns. Your Indwelling Spirit's arrival signifies that your mind is fully formed and is now an active independent functioning part of the Divine Ministers Universal Mind circuits. And so from this time on you are responsible for all that your mind is, every 'thought, word and deed'. Every part of your mind and will are recorded on these universal circuits, and whilst you live in the negative they are recorded as an affront to the Mother and Father and all things that are good, true and of love. And there those negative realities of your mind will stay until the day you choose to heal them, to compensate for all the wrong and evil you have lived, by setting out to live true to yourself and your feelings.

James, and it is the same for everyone, every moment since your conception your mind has registered negative impulses on the universal mind circuits. It has all been recorded, your rebellion well documented. Ever since your first moment of incarnation you have been rebelling against Jesus and my Spirits of Truth. They have been trying to minister to your soul but you refused such truth. And it's the same for all people, even those leaders of the Christian churches you were reading about. They are the same although they believe they are not evil, are right and God loving.

They have actively participated in their rebellion just like you, right from their conception. They falsely believe they are the way of Christ and are doing all that Jesus taught, however the reality is they are just as your parents are, standing in the way of and preventing their followers from discovering the truth of life for themselves through their own feeling experiences.

If you believe in the Church you are allowing it to block your way to God. Every thought you have, every act you do, every behaviour no matter what you think – and even if you think you are being loving, kind and considerate – you are still doing rebelliously. Nothing is what you think it is. All of what you do and say stands in the way of truth – your truth – your ability to find out the truth for yourself. And this is evil. This is the way of sin. There is no greater sin than to deny yourself truth. To deny the truth of yourself is to deny all that is love.

A rebellion, in the sense of how I am using the word, is really the breakdown of a relationship. Just as you have not know that I existed as Jesus' soul-mate, so too are their female partners to the male Rebellion leaders: Mrs. Lucifer, Mrs. Satan, Mrs. Caligastia and Mrs. Daligastia – Mrs. Devil and Mrs Evil Ones. And it was within the relationships of these individuals with their partners that the System Rebellion you are suffering under first took place. Corrosion of true values in their soulpartner relationships, and hence denial of love and truth, came about for various reasons, which slowly prised them apart. Initially they did not want to admit to each other that such things were taking place, however they were, and to remain together they had to start making compromises by using their mind to believe they were other than how the Mother and Father made them.

As The Urantia Book points out, Lucifer was a high Son of excelling nature – as was his soul-partner. To discover a rift within their relationship was not going to do their image any good, so they had to pretend that nothing had changed, they kept up appearances. Had they admitted these problems to each other instead of denying them; had they expressed their bad feelings, and had they not worried about being seen to be weak; had they been big enough to admit they weren't perfect, then they might not have been seduced into rebellion. However they chose to ignore and deny such feelings within themselves and between each other, covering them up to maintain their self-importance. They chose to be better than they were. They started to do more than they needed to, driven by their newly emerging negative ego's need for self-gratification. As they did these things, on the surface they seemed to show each other even greater affection, they appeared even more loving, more benevolent to lesser beings, but to those who could see the subtle signs of truth, this was only their minds taking over control of their feelings, covering up their every increasing deficiencies and the widening rift in their relationships. They were separating in their relationship, although superficially it seemed like they were growing even closer.

Within themselves they were breaking down their love and replacing it with hate and self-deceit, striving to make themselves more vainglorious. And between each other they were also beginning to subtly despise each other, petty jealousies were creeping in; and the more they hated each other, the more they pretended to love each other; and the more they pretended to be 'in love'. Finally their internal and personal rift grew too large and demanded big action or else face complete exposure and disgrace for pretending they were something they were not. And so they came out with the complete *Declaration of War* against Jesus and I, and the accusation that we were frauds and the Mother and Father were not real because They could not be seen. They brought open rebellion into our universe and set about trying to gather supporters adding to their corruption, all designed to give them the power they felt they needed to keep going. Having crossed the line, having fallen from the grace of their Son and Daughtership, they set about trying to destroy as much of the universe as they could – their destruction being seen as coercing other spirits and angelic beings into rebellion, into their *Liberty of Freedom*. And all the time this was happening they put on a united 'loving' front, all so those who chose the way of darkness could see the *benefits*. And you are a result of such benefits. Your relationships based on untruth, lies and deception are modelled on these Evil Ones relationships. As you have embraced and condoned the Rebellion, you can't relate any other way other than with the negative mind patterns sponsored by it.

Had they come clean and expressed their problems, admitted they were having difficulties and could not go on; had they acknowledged that not all was right within and between them showing some humility; had they asked for help, things would have been very different. They would have been retired from duty – it would have been a voluntary choice – until they came to terms with whatever it was that was causing them their problems. And once they had healed themselves, they would have been reinstated, being all the wiser, and able to be given even more power and responsibility in our universe. But instead they chose the cowards route and rebelled, all the while going against their own relationship as soul-mates, and all the relationships they were involved in, including with Jesus and myself.

Jesus and I want only loving relationships in our universe. We want all beings to feel free to call on us for help if they are having difficulties in their relationship. For when you express the difficulty, you are asking for help, you are coming out stating: I don't know what's wrong, I can't cope; and that you'd rather live with humility admitting you don't know, rather than pretending you know. Just as you will need to do as you do your Healing. And by speaking up, you can then be loved, receiving the help you need to heal whatever has gone wrong. Our universe is not just a black and white affair. It is one based on love and loving relationships right from the Mother and Father down through us to you. Even if Jesus and I have difficulty, either personally or within our relationship, we can seek help (as we have done) from higher beings than ourselves, as we did at the time of the Lucifer Rebellion. And if we have difficulty within ourselves, as we discovered for ourselves through our lives on Earth, we can speak to each other about our bad feelings, and we can listen to each other and the truth can be sort. Creation is concerned only with relationships, and if they aren't going well then all one need do is speak up and admit it; ask for help, and help will be given. How else can you get help if you don't speak up and alert others to your problems? We are not meant to struggle silently along, hoping all the bad stuff will go away. We are here to love one another, and to do that we share, express and communicate with feelings.

If something makes you feel bad and you can't cope, but chose not do anything about it, hiding the bad feelings away inside yourself and not speaking up, pretending you're okay, you are only hiding from yourself, hurting yourself and making things harder for you than they already are. Denial is just that, DENIAL, it's not love and light, coming out into the world and being all your feelings want you to be. Don't turn your back on help; speak up about how bad you feel. I know it's hard to do when you have been trained right from the beginning to do otherwise, however now that you are becoming more aware of such things, how about respecting yourself, and giving your feelings a go?

No one wants you to suffer, to remain locked away in their own little denial-cell. However, if you don't want to come out and try to liberate yourself, there is little we can do. Speak about all you feel, that is all you have to do. Speak up about feeling bad. Tell someone who cares about you. And keep speaking wanting to know the truth of why you are feeling bad; keep speaking until the truth comes. There are many who are on your side, many who want to help. Speak out and the help will come. It will come in the form of truth and understanding.

Well done James, we will continue tomorrow – Mary M.

(23/3/03)

Yes, I am here James, Mary.

I want to speak a lot to you, as I have not been heard; and I want to give you and people who may read this a feeling of me. Jesus is well known, and if you allow yourself to feel what he means to you, those who want the truth can feel that he is the vanguard of it; that he carries the torch of the Father's Love in his heart; that he is all-loving, and he is all the splendour, majesty and wonder of what a Father's Son should be. But as for myself, I do not have such a following, nor invoke such good feelings; and being a woman, and as women are generally not associated with knowing truth, I am very much lacking in the consciousness of humanity. I don't want to be worshipped as a separate individual by those who are looking for a female leader. I want to be seen as Jesus' Companion In Truth, and that we stand side-by-side willing to help anyone see and understand the truth if that is what they have firmly decided in their hearts.

I want people to see that it takes a man and a woman, united together, to be the full representation and embodiment of truth. You cannot ascend to Paradise or live a true spiritual life if you intend doing it all by yourself; or if you single out either Jesus or myself and look to only one of us. And it is the same with the Mother and the Father. If you want to ascend the heavens, you will need to *see* both of Them. Seeing and relating to only one of Them will limit your spiritual growth. Humanity has been divided for so long in regards to the masculine and feminine that it could take you considerable time to accept your Heavenly Mother and me. This is understandable, and will depend on the dynamics of your parents relationship and the amount of freedom of thought and feelings they gave you. Many parents stay together in marriage, yet still one is dominate over the other. And what I want to impress on you is that both parents would have needed to be absolutely equal and living totally true to themselves, so you as their child would want, and demand, equality in your relationships. The fact that so many people can accept Jesus and the Father but have difficulty with the Mother and myself, is testament to the disparity in one's parental relationships. If you seek to heal within yourself your parental relationships, then you will be able to embrace equally Jesus and myself and the Mother and Father.

Happiness will only come to you as you marry two opposing forces within yourself. The feminine and masculine in all men and women is dysfunctional; is existing in a negative and untrue relationship. They hate each other. The man and woman in each of you is not living a loving relationship, and because of this you won't be able to perfectly unite with the male and female in another person.

I want you to see how important it is to strive for and want to live, only true to yourself; and then to share yourself and your life with your soul-partner. If you want this, tell the Mother and Father, and ask Them to help you achieve it. And you can look to Jesus and myself for the truth that will start you on your way.

In Jesus you will see the need to ask the Father specifically for His Divine Love, and this will help you become perfect and pure-love-state that he is. And in me you see the need to ask the Mother for Her Divine Love, and I will help you find the truth that will start to help you focus inwards, to look deeper and deeper into yourself; to see what is going on in you so you can see what is preventing you from becoming as Jesus and I are. And as you look to me, I will marshal all the forces needed to help you do your Soul-Healing.

To help you understand a little of what is involved, I have organised that through James: spirits will share their experiences of their Healing and living with the Divine Love.

Jesus is the living aspiration, the universal pattern; and through me, I will help you make it happen for yourself. I am the practical hands on *spirit mother of truth* of the Universe. I will see to it that you focus

on want you truly need to attend to, so that all those little and fine details will get taken care of; so you will be able to become perfect, true and all-loving.

Unbeknownst to you, you cannot go straight to Jesus by stepping over or ignoring me. You won't find the truth; you will only further deny it with your mind. You have to begin with me and move then onto Jesus. Life begins in the woman's womb, before you can move out into the world. Truth begins with the woman and moves to the man. You need my Spirit of Truth to function before you will gain any real and lasting benefit from Jesus' Spirit of Truth. Too many people, even those longing for and receiving the Divine Love, wrongly believe they are growing in truth, yet continue to deny me. They welcome Jesus and his messages to Mr. Padgett, but this is not enough. I am telling you, you have to first stop and come back to me. Begin with me, listen to my words, and apply yourself to the truths I impart. Then you will start to listen to and face your feelings. And when you start to live true to them, **THEN AND ONLY THEN – AND ALL THROUGH YOUR FEELINGS**, will you find and grow in truth. Don't use Jesus as just another escape, a man or spirit you can feel friendly toward, but someone you can use to deny your bad feelings. Don't delude yourself that you only need his words and truth to grow in truth. If you do you are not growing in truth, you are only feeding and filling your mind with new information.

Don't just pray to Jesus asking him for help, and long to the Father for His Love, expecting everything to be okay. It won't. You can continue to delude yourself that it might be, and that you even feel much better about yourself and your life, however you are not dealing with and healing the control of your negative mind.

So I repeat: you need to begin with me, with the feminine, if you are serious about your soul-advancement of truth. The woman comes first; she is the leader – the leader of truth. Begin with her, begin with me; embrace your Mother of Heaven, and long to live true – true to all you feel. Mary.

Jesus.

I support all of what Mary is saying to you.

We want to impress upon your mind the need to combine all of what we are saying to you. On the one hand, our expressions of love; and on the other, the need to love yourself into the depths of doing your Soul-Healing.

I have not spoken openly of this need as it was not for me to tell it to you; however, as Mary comes closer, listen to her words resonate in your heart and see what sense it all makes.

I have spoken of you becoming completely of love, and I have hoped you would ask me: how can I be this way, how can I achieve what you say? And I have hoped that you would try and do as I have said, and found that things don't quite add up. And I have hoped that you would have found out through your experiences that something is missing, some practical guidance. And I have hoped that you would then come back and say: Hey Jesus we can't do it, I can't do it, what you say doesn't work, what's going on? And then I could have introduced you to Mary. Then you would have been ready to accept the word of the woman.

So now to answer such questions I say: accept us both. Listen to her words and think seriously about the denial of your feelings. It might not sound spiritually appealing having to deal with your repressed childhood feelings, however it IS the only way you will uncover and grow in truth while you retain your negative mind, so it IS spiritual. And men, do not be tempted to dismiss all this feeling stuff as girls and women's work and of little interest, because you will do yourself a grave injustice.

You need both parts of the picture: Mary and I. And you need both your Heavenly Father AND Mother.

Mary and I want you to succeed. The task that lies ahead of you is very difficult. It will take all you have got. However the Father and Mother have a very large unseen safety net under you; and the more you willingly abandon yourself and fall into the acceptance of your bad feelings, the easier it will become for you to find the truth.

It is all very serious. It is the salvation of your soul. And the longer you persist in denying yourself your, the longer you will suffer.

Mary and I fully appreciate the difficulties you are faced with. You do not have examples of others about you who have chosen to commit themselves to the healing of their soul and are making progress, moving along their path; but even this will soon change.

When I first came to the spirit worlds, many spirits wanted to live as I said, having heard me on Earth or having watched and listened from spirit. But all I could do was encourage them to keep praying to the Father; just I did with Mr. Padgett, and just as do to those people on Earth who I currently speak with. I knew that without the addition of Mary and her presentation of truth there was little else I could do. But when Mary came to spirit, with all she had learnt and been told by the Mother, we were able to quickly fill the gap and help all those who needed our attention. They listened to what she encouraged them to do; and with all of the Divine Love in their hearts, quickly got on with their Healing and their ascension through the 'feeling' Mansion Worlds. And in many ways the same now applies for those people on Earth who are familiar with me and all I have said, but as yet are to accept and embrace Mary.

For many years from spirit I tried encouraging people of Earth to pray to the Father for His Love, though few heard me. But now with the help of Mr James Padgett my message of this wonderful news, of the Father offering you His Love is available; and better still, now with the marriage of Mary's messages concerning the need for you to do your Soul-Healing and embracing longing also your Heavenly Mother, you can begin to ascend and grow in truth, just as those first spirits did all those years ago

So far as truth is concerned, heaven has now come to Earth. The way is now revealed for the sincere truth-seeking soul on Earth to begin the climb to Paradise, the Centre and Hub of Creation; the Home of our Beloved Parents. Jesus.

Mary.

The truths Jesus and the Celestials revealed though Mr. James Padgett could be said to be 'outside' truths; truths which can be understood intellectually about the workings of the universe, but truths which do little for one's personal growth. Jesus revealed such truth so as to provide you with a mental picture; something to relate to with your minds, and a framework into which to allow what I am telling you to be lived.

I am also telling you truths for your mind, giving you yet more of a picture, but more of an 'inner' one, one all do to with and based around feelings. And when lived, will help you liberate truth for yourself, all derived from your experiences and the feelings you feel during them. My truths are more personally orientated, Jesus' more impersonal. Jesus has informed you about the Divine Love and that you can long for it; I am informing you that if you want it to help you in your souls transformation from the natural to the divine, then you need to do your Soul-Healing.

Knowing that the universal Laws of Compensation and Forgiveness exist is one thing, however with such knowledge you can't bring them into affect. By wanting to honour your feelings, and by accepting your bad ones and expressing them with the intent of uncovering their truth, IS the application of these laws; they will simply work for you whether you are aware of their existence or not, provided you do your Feeling- or Soul-Healing. And you don't need to be aware of their existence to engage them. You only need to aware of, and absolutely true to, your feelings.

I am revealing to you the practical hands on – what you need to do if you want to live all that Jesus has spoken about with Mr. Padgett, and more.

We can't tell you what to expect in doing your Healing. With your mind negative you wouldn't understand other than grasping certain mental notions, however we want to try and paint the picture for you. So when you are on your way and you do start to gain understanding through your own experiences, things will make sense, they will fit into the picture helping you to know you are on the right track.

What you can be sure about is your Healing will not be like anything you have experienced. It will be completely new; even your relationship with God will be relinquished and started anew. All that you believe you are will change. But you can't see this until you live it. No one can tell you what your Healing is going to be like; the things you will have to give up, how your repressed feelings will surface. It is your path to discover the truth of your childhood repression and your negative mind. It will no doubt have similarities with others; however the beauty of it is, it will be completely personal for you. It will take you out of your impersonal view of yourself and the world making everything in your life highly personal. It will take you out of mind and thinking about things, and instead into your heart and feeling things. It will, when you get used to it, show you that life has other depths to it – led to by your feelings – other than the superficial mind circuits you currently live in. It will help you find the real and true you, and once found, you will understand the majesty of the Mother and Father's Creation; you will understand the beauty of yourself.

I want to stress again how important it is for you, if you want to embark on your spiritual growth and do your Healing, that you want The Truth. And by this I mean that you want to know and live the whole truth of yourself; that you want to know, to begin with, the whole truth of your negative, rebellious and evil mind. And to find this truth you have to look to yourself by using your feelings to find it. You can't get it out of books or from another person; it has to be truth that comes to you through your feelings. It will come and you will know – FEEL – it to be true, and it will be what you live your life with. So you MUST want the truth, and long hard always for it. Long for the truth of why you are feeling as you are, long for it and want it.

And the simple formula I am giving you to find your truth, something, which I will endlessly repeat, is this: Acknowledge your bad feeling. Accept it. Express it – speak about it to someone who wants to listen to you, someone who wants to know all you are truly feeling, or to the Mother and Father if you on your own. And speak about it with the deep longing, desire and intention to uncover the truth of it. Why are you feeling it? Where is coming from? How does it come to be within you? What happened to you to make you feel bad? And when you do this, if you understand that it's all stemming from things that happened during your early childhood, in time you will see the answers to these questions. To see the truth will take time and LOTS of talking about how bad you feel. And, although all your bad feelings originate from deeper causes during your early childhood, don't try to look back into your childhood with your mind, because you run the risk of contriving memories as your mind seeks to use these as a means of escaping having to face your feelings of hurt.

Always what is needed is to remain focused on accepting and expressing the feelings that are at hand. Longing for the truth of them; wanting to uncover and find their truth, and then just seeing what

happens. The truth comes of its own accord. You don't have to make it or force it. You can't make truth come to you. If you do you are only making things up with your mind and it's not truth. Truth comes from the organic processes of feeling your experience, and your soul alerting you to the truth of what you've felt – the truth of what you've experienced.

We will finish now James, for you need a rest.

And why you feel tired and out of sorts James, is because Jesus and I are making our Spirits of Truth work within you; this is why you feel such inner pressure building as you write with us. We are doing this to help you bring up more of your unloved feelings, and to strengthen your system to the presence of our light. It will mean, as you are feeling now, that you will tire as we work your mental circuits with our minds. So as soon as you feel you begin to feel stress and strain, and feel bad, we will rest. You can then express the bad feelings to Marion. We are in no hurry, and you can stop and start as you feel. We will fit in with you as you are the important one needing the help in doing your Healing. We will talk some more when you feel able again. We give you our love, Mary and Jesus, your friends in Spirit.

As you have recovered from our intensity, I will continue to swamp you with our Spirit's of Truth – Mary.

Is it not good fun James to feel the intensity of us bearing down on you, shaking all the dead wood from your system!

As you and Marion were just discussing, I will reiterate *The Problem*. I will address you and the reader.

The overall PROBLEM is that you do not feel your feelings properly. If you did you would not be looking for answers and not needing to read this. The main question is: Why do you feel unloved? – why do you want love? When really you should feel loved and live expressing your heart filled with it.

You can say you are on your spiritual path seeking to be enlightened and looking for truth; you can say you're trying to live the Will of God, but what for? Isn't it that you are looking for love? Love is the key, and it is as is said: it's all about love, and there isn't anything else; but how do you get the love you feel you want? What if your relationships don't provide it for you, at least don't provide it all? Are you aware of a deep craving for love which seems impossible to satisfy; a craving you look to your relationships to fill, yet for some reason no matter what happens or what you do, there still seems to be something missing?

You hear it said that increasing your self-love will help you, and maybe you've tried to do various things to help you achieve greater self-love. And maybe you have felt for a time you have made headway, but still deep within you is a gnawing, a craving for something – something more.

The deep craving for love has come about because through the first six years of your life you weren't loved as your soul required. A lot went on during these first years; you were forming into the adult you now are, laying down the pattern, the infrastructure, the groundwork, and it all occurred without you feeling love satisfied. Hence as a part of your pattern, as a part of being an adult, you live with a deep craving for love that can't be satisfied. It's as though you have formed but not completely, as if your arms, legs and body have formed but for some reason remain hollow.

And no amount of love from your current relationships or anything else you do in your life will give you the love to fill in the hollowness of your being. No, the only way you can give yourself this love is to go back to when you were denied it, by seeing the truth of what happened: why you didn't feel loved. This is being self-loving. This is loving yourself making up the deficit from your parents. And as you liberate all your unloving bad feelings uncovering the truth of them, then you will gradually fill yourself

up, replacing them with good feelings, and feelings of feeling loved – loved by yourself and loved by God.

It was how your parents treated you, by making yourself reject and deny yourself; by stopping you from expressing your feelings, that meant you couldn't freely be yourself, so your natural love of self didn't happen. This is the love you are actually feeling bereft of. Although I say it was love your parents should have given you that you have missed out on, this is not entirely correct. It was the love they didn't allow you to feel about yourself that you missed out on – because they didn't love you; love you would have felt had they loved you, but now you feel so deprived of. You are denying yourself your own feelings of love – your feelings of self-love. So in effect you have denied, and are still denying, yourself love. And this is what you crave. It might feel like you yearn for your parent's love, but what this really is, is your yearning for them to love and treat you properly, so you can then love and feel good about yourself. So you can make yourself feel good, happy and loved through your own actions and feelings – through your own self-expression.

During your Healing you will need to fully acknowledge the interference by your parents. How they mistreated you, how they didn't love you; and then understand how this has stopped you from being loving of yourself and feeling good feelings about yourself. Mostly how you've been taught to feel good and self-loving is wrong, and yet it is what you so desperately crave.

The doing of your Healing IS you loving yourself. The uncovering of the truth of yourself, even the truth of your unlovingness, the truth of all you feel, IS you loving yourself; and as you grow in truth so too will you grow in love – love for yourself, others and God. However you have to start with love for yourself. You are the most important one. Love for others and God can come after you love yourself through the truth you have found. Your Healing is all about YOU – HEALING YOU. You can worry about others and God when you are healed.

Truth liberates love, or rather truth allows love to be. When there is truth, when you are of truth, when you are living true to your feelings, then there is something for you to love – the truth of you, or the true and real you. And in doing so, by always living true to your own feelings (and not trying to live true to the feelings of others, as many of you have been led to believe you should do), you will feel good loving feelings about yourself. No Truth; No Love. And you can't have love without truth.

So do you see, it's a twofold problem? You weren't allowed to naturally grow in love of yourself because your parents didn't allow you to be true to yourself; and by not allowing you to be true, they didn't love you. So to heal yourself, to love yourself, you first have to acknowledge all you feel about your parents not allowing you to be your true self. So you will feel unloved, unwanted and rejected by them, and many other painful things that make you feel bad. And all of this needs to be seen, brought to the surface and spoken out – expressed out of you. And by doing this, you'll then be able to see how their interference has stopped you loving yourself; and in seeing this truth you are free to change your self-denying and unloving patterns: changing your unloving beliefs and changing your self-rejecting behaviour. And in doing so, once having changed, you will feel loved – loved by yourself; good, deep, content satisfying feelings about yourself.

Every time your parents interfered with you on the will level of existence, they stopped you from being and feeling and expressing the true you. Each time this made you feel like they didn't love you and so you couldn't love yourself. Each will-violation has given you the feeling of separation from your soul. These feelings feeling like: loneliness, being an outsider, unfulfilled, purposeless, meaningless, wondering what it's all about – that your life is nothing, **THAT YOU ARE NOTHING.**

Each time your soul was stopped from bringing you forth how it wanted you to be, your mind took over. And your mind without love and support from your soul has been made to act as the controller.

Something had to take over; you couldn't just stay locked in your feelings of feeling miserable, meaninglessness, lost and despairing. You couldn't just remain as you felt – BAD – completely miserable, depressed and angry about being denied life. Your parents didn't allow you to sit around in pain, feeling rejected, hurt. powerless and unloved, they made you carry on, they forced you to use your mind to 'get over' your bad feelings; they forced you to suppress, and then keep repressed, too many bad feelings.

Your mind has no alternative but to take over from your feelings if your feelings are not allowed to function and lead you in life. Your feelings were thwarted from being allowed to express themselves. You were told your bad feelings were not wanted – YOU WERE NOT WANTED, as your feelings are you. And as your parents made you believe them, so you didn't want them either – so you didn't want yourself. And your mind suddenly found itself the master of the ship. However it's not the mind's role to be the leader. Feelings are meant to lead your mind. Your mind is to play support and backup to your feelings, not the other way around. You are supposed to feel then think about what you felt. You are supposed to act on feeling inspiration, and then use your mind to work out what the inspiration was all about, and the best way to do it; did what you do make you or the other person or creature feel good or bad.

So your mind was forced out on its own, away from, even separated from, your true feelings. But your mind can't function alone, you still need to feel, so it took it upon itself to create the feelings it – you – believed you needed. So in certain situations you believe you should feel love, so your mind helps create these feelings you call love. You say you feel love and everything feels good, but one day as you do your Healing and realise that such 'love' feelings don't actually make you feel good, you question yourself: so what's going on? What is this love when I no longer feel it as love?

You have put your mind into an uncompromising position. It can't simply abandon its post or you'll break down. It has to work endlessly trying to keep you afloat. It believes it's all up to it. It has taken over responsibility of your soul and God; it now believes it is god. And so it exists in a rebellious state to yourself and God. It is negative, wrong and evil. And it is YOUR mind – so it is you who are negative, wrong and evil.

This negative mind state then encompasses all of your beliefs; it governs your behaviour, and orchestrates what you say. All of you is coming from the negative. All of you IS negative. And all of you will remain negative until you have healed it ALL. Although through your Healing you will of course progressively fix yourself, heal your mind's dysfunction becoming positively minded, still whilst you have one part negative left within you, this will affect all the rest; so until you are completely healed you will still be negatively minded. Sure it will lessen, but still it will be wrong. Wrong until you are completely healed; and when this happens you will know – you will feel it. And it will all be over.

We will stop now James, well done. I don't want to push you too hard today, as you still need to address more of the pain that is coming up in you from your head pains (headache), and all the Mother and Father put you through the other day. All my love and blessings to you both – Mary.

(24/3/03)

Good morning James. I am here Mary. I will continue on from yesterday's message.

James, the suffering you are living is that of denying your soul its full expression. This encompasses all the pain of your spirit and physical body. All the pain you suffer from having a negative mind, and the resulting self-denial from its control over your emotions and feelings. And it's all driven by a negative will – all the pain you suffer, most of which you're still unconscious of. Consciously you aren't as yet aware of the pain, but it is within you and you are hurting. Your soul is the real you and is what truly suffers, it's suffering reflected in your pain. This suffering will manifest as pain in both bodies. The deepest pain in your physical will feel like your bones are rotting. The deepest pain of your spiritual will feel like there is no worse endless emotional and mental suffering to be had. The deepest pain of your will, will feel like you are completely powerless, bereft of love and life – an intolerable way to exist. And although you do exist, you'll feel like you don't, shouldn't, and wish you didn't. And all of this pain won't go away, not until you accept, express, find and feel, the truth of it.

Some people believe all your pain is somehow stored in your physical body, however there's more to it than that. It is stored in your soul as light, the light from the painful experience. And it will remain in your soul until you liberate it through your Healing. When I say your soul is suffering and your soul is in pain, I don't mean that it actually *feels* pain because it doesn't feel anything, not like you feel pain in your spirit or physical body. You can't actually feel soul-pain as the soul of itself doesn't feel; soul is soul, and only soul. So I say metaphorically that your soul is in pain, because as you are your soul and your soul is you, when you feel pain so 'does' your soul. And your soul being in pain is – YOU IN PAIN.

As your parents interfere with your will, your soul makes adjustments; you change, and so can dismiss, suppress and keep repressed your bad feelings, if that is what you must do. But your soul must go on. So you are the little person who was 'throwing your tantrum' and hysterical, then suddenly some minutes later, it seems like nothing happened, the commotion and turmoil has passed, calm has returned, and it's onto the next thing.

The seeming resilience of the child is exploited by ignorant parents. The child appears to get over its pain and bad feelings very quickly, and seemingly with no after effects. And because of this many parents dismiss the feelings of a child as being something children have but something that's not too important. Because the child so easily and quickly moves on, a child's feelings are of no account. However nothing could be further from the truth. Because all those unexpressed bad feelings become stored in the child's soul, all causing it all the problems it will ever have.

A child's feelings are vitally important and should never be overlooked or dismissed. A child is an example of how free and easily one should be able to express one's feelings. A child expresses what it feels clearly, it's all there out in the open, it hasn't as yet learnt and been made to hide and cover up all its feelings like adults do. A child's feelings are sacrosanct and should be treated as such. A child readily expresses the trauma it is feeling. Parents don't understand the trauma because of their own denial of feelings. They are not in touch with their childhood feelings. They can't remember the importance of what they felt back then. They were not treated with respect for their feelings. They were treated as though they and their feelings were unimportant, so do the same to their child, seeing their child in the same way. And the reason why so many parents make such an effort to stop their child expressing their bad feelings is because their child unconsciously reminds them of what they are still feeling but repressing; and they don't want to remember these bad feelings of their own childhood. So as they dismiss their own bad feelings, so too must they dismiss their child's. A parent that is free to express itself having done its Healing, will allow a child to freely express its bad feelings because it won't feel threatened by the child.

Parents soon learn that they can use force, coercion, deceit, lies, threats and fear to help their child 'get over' their bad feelings. And such *loving* parents wrongly believe that this is good for their child – it's how one parents and deals with such difficult situations; but all the while such treatment is hurting the child. It's destroying its confidence and faith in itself, and preventing it from loving itself into being. It is nasty, cruel, evil, sinful, treatment inflicted on children by unloving, uncaring insensitive ignorant parents. And parents can say they are loving, can believe they are loving of their child; they can even fight to the death with love for their child, but none of it is true love. It's all false love created by their mind, and all needed by the parents to keep their negative minds in control and their bad repressed childhood feelings at bay.

The pain you feel surface within you as you do your Healing is pain derived from not being allowed to express your bad feelings, your pain, when you were a young child. It's the pain of the experience itself that was suppressed, the pain of unloving interaction in your relationships, and the pain of your ongoing repression of this pain. The pain of your parents rejecting you, and of you then rejecting yourself – your feeling self. It's the pain of not being accepted for who you are, not allowed to freely be and express all you feel; the pain of not being, and so feeling, loved by the very parents whose love you want, and are dependant on for love.

As you start to acknowledge your bad feelings, so too do you start to liberate this pain. It will come out in your physical and make you feel, as well as very sore, emotionally pained and mentally drained. For those people who weren't hit and physically controlled as much when they were young, the pain, although manifesting in the physical, will be mostly emotional pain – the emotional misery and despair of your anguish.

You will gradually become aware of how your pain will manifest. It will be different for different people. And as you move along in your Healing, steadily you'll uncover the truth of your pain, so you will find out why you feel the pain you feel in your legs, in your back, in your elbow, in your head, in your toe, in your stomach, in your... or just in your spirit.

Liberation from all pain comes from true acceptance. True acceptance is unconditional: you accept your pain as it is. You don't try to control or manipulate it; you don't try to alter it making it go away, you just accept and allow it to be. You allow yourself to be in pain, all whilst you long for and want to know the truth of it. And all along you speak about it, about how it's making you feel; you express your pain. Don't just suffer it in silence, moan and groan out loud not inwardly; complain about it, speak about whatever and however it is making you feel. The pain is there to be taken notice of, spoken about, focused on, giving it respect and credit for what it is – it is taking notice of it, and I can't stress how important this is. It is EXTREEMLY IMPORTANT! The pain is another part of you you've neglected, and it now wants to be welcomed, felt, heard, accepted and loved. You need to speak up and be true to your pain, bringing it right out in the open. And the more you can the more you are accepting this part of you that you previously denied. As the pain comes out, as you uncover the truth, more of you will come back ceasing to be denied, and no longer will you need to be in pain, so the pain will go.

In time with your Healing, as you understand what a good thing your pain is doing for you, you will want it to surface. As much as you will hate it, and hate it making you feel so bad, you will still long to the Mother and Father to bring up your repressed pain. Wanting your pain is not the same as how a masochist wants to hurt himself, it's simply an understanding and appreciation that your pain is there for a very valid reason and it's helping your soul show you that you have things repressed and wrong inside. And for as long as it persists you will know to keep going; to keep longing for and wanting your repressed feelings to come up.

Your relationship with your pain requires you to give up, give in, and submit to it, allowing it to

consume you while you express all it makes you feel. You were made to give in and submit to your parent's control. And now as your bad feelings seek control over you, you give in and submit to them just as you did with your parents, only this time your willingness to do so is based on being able to do something about them: to speak about how bad you feel and find the truth of them. You couldn't speak about how bad your parents were making you feel back then, how much pain they were causing you, but now you can. Your parents are your pain. Your whole Healing will be in a sense you doing nothing more than you have already done, and suffering no more than you've already suffered, only you'll be doing it as an adult so you can become fully conscious of all that happened to you when you were a child – literally are you bringing your limited childhood awareness into an adult perspective. So in a way, your Healing will be taking you through your childhood all over again, but this time as an adult. This time so you can understand what happened to you, all the hows and whys.

You parents overwhelmed you, *broke* you, making you deny yourself, and this is a great sin: to deny yourself. Before you become a parent you have only this one sin to heal, once you are parent, it's twofold: that you have turned and are sinning against yourself; and that you are making, or have made, your child sin against itself. Both sins will be healed through the acknowledgement and acceptance of the pain you are causing: the pain to yourself and the pain to your child.

With love there is no sin; love is unconditional. It is complete acceptance. Sin occurs when there is no love; hence your world is a sinful world. You are all sinners, you are all evil, you all have negative unloving minds seeking power and control. No matter what so-called *good-works* one might do, no one is exempt. You are all in the same boat. And not matter if you say, but surely some people are greater sinners than others, still each individual has to accept the wrong they are doing, the wrong they are living. Just because you believe you are good, because you are not a murderer, still doesn't let you off the hook. You will have your own self-denial, and so sin, that you will need to heal and become responsible for.

A child up until it is six years old or thereabouts (by the time its Indwelling Spirit arrives) is innocent. It cannot be held responsible for any of its actions, it is not as yet a fully formed person, it is still coming into being. All its actions its parents are therefore responsible for, and its parents should be held to account if the child does something wrong. Once a child moves from this state to sexual maturity, it's still not wholly responsible for its actions because it's only really a sub-adult. So its parents are part responsible. Once it's sexually mature it's wholly responsible being a full adult able to procreate. It is of course up to each society as to how it chooses to relate to children, sub-adults and adults, with the maturity of the society being reflected in the level of truth its participants live. As your world lives with very little truth, then the level of maturity in regards to these relationships is very limited. You only have to start understanding how you treat young children to shudder in horror as to how you treat each other at all ages and stages.

Let's have a rest James.

I want to change the subject now. It's a lot to digest at once so we'll move onto something lighter. I want to tell you more about Jesus' and my relationship when we were on Earth.

I grew up in a family with three brothers and two sisters; I was the eldest. My mother and father were Jewish and they trained and taught me to be as a Jewish girl should be. I was taught and trained to be subservient to men, not to question them, and potentially how to be a good wife. We lived in Magdala and I grew up knowing nothing of the future events. Unlike Jesus, I was not given any help by prophecy, and I was not learned in the teachings of our Faith, such as I would have been had I been a boy. I had no

heavenly visitors and helpers that I was aware of, and no idea or personal awareness of the Mother or Father. I was as a normal girl with an over dominance of male control from my father and relatives. As I grew up I did not feel that I had any special calling or that I would be even interested in the likes of a man such as Jesus; nor would I have thought I'd be interested in what he taught, it simply wasn't a part of a woman's world.

As I matured I grew up into a fair woman of my day, with no outstanding physical characteristics or social class or status about me. (Don't believe a word she says James, she was beautiful just as she still is. She's still inclined to be rather self-effacing – Jesus.) My father was a merchant; a trader, and we were rich in material assets, however none of these things interested me much.

As I got older I found it suited me to help others, I gained a satisfaction from it. I liked to make people feel good about themselves. I was given certain encouragement that pointed me in the direction of serving my fellow man and I choose to help other women. I felt very sorry for those women who were unfairly treated by men and had been downtrodden and cast aside. I fraternised the places in which they congregated, and there I lived trying to help them with their needs. I was able to give them some material comfort, food and companionship. What I did was considered quite acceptable, charitable, by my family, provided I was still available for marriage.

However, I never felt very interested in marriage. And settling down into the life I saw my mother living, becoming just another member of the established way of things, make me feel bad. And the more I moved to help other women the more I felt I wanted to do more for them. And so gradually, with subtle emphasis on my part, and against my father's wishes, I allowed myself to become (in appearance only) more like these women, in the hope that male suitors would not find me to their liking. I down-dressed, wore cheaper perfumes, oils and jewellery, and left my hair free and unkempt. This strategy worked leaving me largely alone, free of annoying childish men. There were a few other women like myself from wealthier families who were helping those less fortunate, and we all used this trick to avoid marriage, or at least the others did until they were ready for it and could approach it on their terms.

As I became more dedicated to my work, and as my sisters took up the marriage role, my parents eased off me; my father even started to help and support my work. My parents weren't so controlling of me as I reached adulthood. They were never heavy disciplinarians being more concerned about being socially acceptable, but even this, as my father travelled more, concerned him less, his more cosmopolitan attitudes prevailing rather than his strict Jewish upbringing.

In time I began living full time with the undesirable women in a large warehouse that was given to us by one of my father's merchant friends, as he no need for it. And I was in some ways, but not all, the matron to these women. It was seeing all the ills and the evils, all the *devils* that these women lived, which opened my eyes to the problems so many people faced. It awakened a curiosity in me as to why they were in such a bad way, and if anything could be done about healing them of such complaints. It was obvious to see how much suffering these women were living in, but the problem seemed to me that even though they knew they were hurting themselves, they couldn't stop doing it to themselves, continually subjecting themselves to such harm. I would try and persuade them to not do what they were doing, but this I soon discovered was a useless waste of time, for they already knew it was not good for them to do what they did to themselves, but were powerless to stop themselves. And they didn't like me interfering, trying to take over. So gradually I just accepted them for being as they were, simply attending to their needs and trying to make life a little easier for them if I could.

One day one of the girls came in, she had been hit on her head. Her man, the one who professed to love her and promised to take her away from her plight of poverty, but was only using her for sexual gratification and other things, had told her she was not good enough for him and that she needed to do even more things for him if he were to carry out his promises. Crying as she told me this, I bathed and

bandaged her head, and all I could see was that he wanted a slave to treat how he pleased, no one better than one of his pack mules, and that she should leave him. And if she didn't leave him nothing would ever change and she'd never be able to look after herself. And that we'd no longer be able to help her. I tried to point this out to her but she leapt up from the table in a blind rage and said to me, how dare I tell her what to do. That I couldn't judge her as I wasn't like her; I was from a good family and could always go home but what did she have – nothing, and who else would want her – no one. She said effectively that she was only an animal, and that if she could be fed and sheltered by him, then she would be happy, as she could not see that life would ever give her anything else. And she said that her life was none of my business and that I was to leave her alone so far as telling her what she should or should not do. Then she broke down crying and begged me for forgiveness saying that she knew I meant well, and had shown I cared for her when no one else had, and she didn't want to sound ungrateful. But she still wanted to be with her man no matter how badly he treated her, even if he killed her; and if I could not allow that, then she would go and live elsewhere while she waited for him to return from his trading trip.

Her outburst shook me up a lot, and I knew in me that she was right in what she said. I did not have the right to tell her what to do, not under any circumstances. Her life was her own, and if I wanted to help I couldn't sit in judgement of her. I felt myself giving up and letting go of trying to be the girls mother, or at least how I had been mothered, a role I realised I had adopted without meaning to. And the effect of her truth had other profound effects on me.

Later that day I visited my parents, but did not speak of my experience, as I shared with no one the privacy that the girls and I had; but as time passed while I ate with my family I felt more and more angry. By the end of the evening I was furious. I was so angry that I had to leave early and went for a long walk. I walked all around the streets wondering why I was so angry. It was so odd, and so out of character for me. But slowly I came to realise that I was really angry with my parents for telling me what I should do with my life, just as the girl had been angry with me for telling her what I thought she should do with hers. This was my awakening. I was never the same again, and I was so thankful to the girl by the end of my walk that I rushed to see her and thank her for saying what she did to me, for being so honest. And I told her and all the other helpers of my experience and they all agreed and felt the same: that we should not interfere with each other's lives; we could offer help, but not make anyone do what we said. If we couldn't just be accepting, understanding and sympathetic, then we were only helping others less fortunate than us to gain power for ourselves from them; we were using the women for our own ends, and this was not what we wanted to do. We were to help because we just wanted to help and be a friend to the girls and women, and not to help in the secret hope of trying to change or influence them.

I felt suddenly liberated. I knew I could never get married to a life of being told what to do. So I made my decision never to marry unless it was under the absolute condition of being allowed to be free to express and live my life however I wanted to live it. Looking back on it, I felt then that I had seen the light. I felt suddenly in a place in life; that I had a place: that this was my life.

I was going to mind my own business, never interfere with another's, and accept other people come what may. It took me some time, however, to relinquish all the temptations of trying to tell and advise and guide and suggest, but slowly as I managed to see in myself the truth of such things, I could feel my desire to control others diminishing. I felt freer with each successive breakthrough. I could see the correlation between what my parents had taught me, and how I had taken on such things believing they were right, using them as power-gaining manipulative tools. I didn't want such power. I didn't want control over others; and the further I went in liberating these feelings, the stronger and more adamant I became. And the more I detested how people and society were. I quickly understood how everything was done to have power over another person; this revolted me making me very angry. No way was I

going to allow anyone to control me, nor was I going to control them. I had a quest to discover in me all the ways I was trying to do it, ways I believed were right but were wrong. I felt these wrong and evil negative influences in me, and I was determined to get them out of myself leaving others to themselves.

As the years passed I withdrew from life in many ways. I was becoming happier with my work and how I related to the girls. It was good to help them as they required, and I was constantly shown that trying to interfere was the wrong way to help. Over time some of the girls came to ask me for specific help, wanting suggestions as to how to better themselves. Even when they asked I hesitated in not wanting to interfere too much, but with their pleading I relented and told them what I thought and felt as truly and honestly as I could, and no matter whether I thought I might hurt their feelings or not. And mostly to my surprise they said that I was right. And then later they would come back and thank me as they had done what I had said, and it had helped them. From this time on I saw that when someone was ready to ask for help they would ask themselves, and they would listen and accept it. I began to see a whole new way of looking at people and how to help them. And it was so much easier and such a relief relating this way, rather than having to summon the energy and power to try and battle them into doing what I wanted them to do, into being how I wanted them to be.

So I gave advice when I felt the person asking was sincere in wanting my help. I was also asked by insincere women as they saw my positive influence with the others and hoped they might benefit, but I soon learnt that when they were untrue they still didn't listen to what I suggested, and in time I was able to refuse them telling them they weren't sincere, and when they honestly felt they were, to come back and I would help. At these times the girls apologised and owned up and said that I was right for they had only come as one of the other girls had said what I had said to her had helped them, and they thought something might happen for them. But they were not true in their own desire for help.

By this time, growing in acceptance of the women and myself, I tried to live true to how I felt, and as honestly as I could. I realised that I could only really help myself, that was all anyone could do – help themselves, and I thoroughly enjoyed looking into myself and trying to analyse what I felt.

Some of the girls also tried to live as honestly with themselves as they could, and we had many disagreements and some heavy arguments, but we also helped each other a lot and it brought much good will and happiness into our lives. Many of them even grew in self-respect, which then enabled them to turn around inside themselves, with a few of them even giving up their bad ways choosing instead to help me help the others. I felt so good and that Jehovah had somehow given me another way to see life. I developed something of a reputation. My parents had given into my spinster life and even offered more support materially and emotionally. It was accepted that this was my small life – that of service to these few girls and women, and I was very happy with that. I loved them all, and we shared increasing intimacies (nothing sexual, although some offered) that opened me up to more aspects of myself.

I was growing in truth and understanding about life and myself. I seemed to be different from others in how I related to myself and them, namely: with clear guidance and personal insight, a very strong sense of self-assuredness, a strong sense of knowing what was right, and the overwhelming sense of wanting to help others, but wanting to also know the right way to do this.

By the time the apostles arrived in Magdala we had heard about the messiah and his baptism by John; that he was coming our way to give us his blessings and tell us the good word of his God. And that we were all welcome: men, women and children. There was definitely a feeling in the air, something was afoot, and something that was very different from all that had gone before – there was an excitement alive with expectation. It stirred our imaginations as we discussed the stories and reports about a great spiritual teacher coming to our people, and what was likely to happen. But along with all of this, was also something intriguing in that this Jesus person was not quite living up to the expectations of what the mighty spiritual leader was meant to be doing and saying. This of course resonated positively in me, as I

thought how were we to know what the great spiritual teacher would say and do, particularly if he was great and coming to us from God. Surely he would know what to do and know what to say, and not need to fit into our interpretations and expectations.

And then the story of him being a carpenter from Nazareth, a lowly town, not as wealthy as ours – and how and why could such a place give rise to one of such nobility? It didn't seem to make any sense. So when we heard the disciples of his were coming, we all felt very excited indeed. We all naturally wanted to see this strange man for ourselves, and so it was, the day they arrived, a very special day indeed. We went to listen to him as he made his way through the streets, with many calling him the Chosen One and begging him to heal them. The disciples asked those who wanted to receive a blessing on his behalf to come and present themselves to them, and they would confirm us as his followers.

I went out and joined the swell of curious people, more to see the man than to listen to what he said, but as I could hear his words something in them suddenly struck me, and I started to listen intently. He said that our Father in Heaven loved us all, the meek and poor and wealthy alike; that all He wanted was for His children, whom we all were, no matter what race, creed, colour or faith, ALL HIS CHILDREN, adults as well as the little ones, to come and be loved by Him. His message sounded so appealing and reassuring, so open to all, and this I felt was a very good thing, as I could see that this man was not the one the prophets of my faith were indeed wanting to come and save them, raising them up into superiority. This was indeed a humble man of simple attire with no show of wealth or social standing. A man who seemed to know of what he spoke, and it was his confidence and self-assuredness as he spoke about what his Heavenly Father wanted to give to us, and what He wanted from us, that made me go to the disciples and receive my baptism. I was blessed by John and Peter – they put their hands on my head – and told me I was now a member of the Faith of our Father in Heaven. I felt a nice feeling move through me as they anointed my head with a drop of olive oil, and I felt that I *was* of this Faith; that I had renounced my birth Faith and had chosen to follow this man and his new Faith. I felt I wanted to go with him, as so many others seemed to want to do also, and so as they moved out of our town, within my heart I had made my resolve to be one of his followers and to see if he allowed women to come and be as such.

I felt sad somewhat that I was going to leave the 'girls', but it seemed that everything was in pandemonium after the visit; and after consulting with the other helpers and some of the women who were still about, I appointed one of the helpers to be the new matron and organised to leave with some of the others almost immediately: to go and find this man and to be one of his followers. I did not tell my parents at this time, but they were used to not seeing me now for extended periods, and I would leave a message as to what I was doing and where I was going.

Before Jesus came to us I had had feelings of wanting a change. I felt I had done all I could do for the women and I wanted something else. It was one of those wonderful *coincidences* the Mother and Father give us, showing Their love for us through continuity in our lives if we are living true to our feelings. I was true to my feelings. I felt change was in the air and so it arrived, not of course as I might have expected, but They don't tell us everything! And so Jesus came in answer to these feelings. In my mind and emotions I had already prepared to leave, so it was easy to pack up and leave Magdala.

Also other signs had been occurring do to with another reputation I was building, not one quite to my liking. From odd comments and looks I had started to realise that by certain people in certain circles I was considered one of the wayward women who I looked after. These people resented our helping the poor girls in Magdala. They thought such women should be sent away, that their dirty presence only degraded the city. And they wanted me to leave with them. I was accused of being a whore and a whore-lover, and I was told that I should leave such evil devil-ridden people alone and find myself a decent man; and that if I wasn't a whore myself, then get married and have a family.

I found such things very offensive, and at first it was one woman who accused me of such things. I was very hurt, but as time went by it only served to strengthen my resolve and so see that it was easy to say such things when you felt bad yourself, even when this woman knew of the work I was doing and why. But when other women, and then men, joined her accusing me of all sorts of things, I felt that I was drawing too much attention to myself, and that it might adversely affect the good efforts of the other helping women, as I was sure they did not want to be accused of such horrible things either.

This was all coming to a head, adding to my feelings of wanting a change. As many of the women had grown and changed so much, themselves wanting to be more involved in helping other women, I didn't feel so bad leaving them. So when this upheaval came with the visit of Jesus and all the promises of a better life, I saw and felt that this too was my time to answer the call.

I left with some of the other women setting out to find the camp Jesus and his disciples had made for that evening. It was down alone the lakeside in a small grove of trees. As we arrived we could see that he was sitting around a fire with a long line of people waiting to speak to him. We were told to help ourselves to food and water, and then if we wanted to meet him we could join the line.

I with three other women secured a place in the line for us while the others went looking around. We had brought a lot of food with us, and when we saw that the disciples were in fact short of food, as more and more people were coming and still being greeted with the same welcoming offer to help themselves, we decided to give what we didn't need to help those who did. James was in charge of the food distribution at that time and was most grateful for our help saying the master will be pleased, as he did so much like to see that everyone wanted to help everyone else.

We sat and slept in the line, we waited all night, as Jesus himself we were told, needed to rest from time to time. This was of course understandable, so we waited. There was such an air of excitement and anticipation. It was as if this man had come to solve all of our problems, to heal us and make us all pure and holy like himself. We were told by those about us that this was certainly what he was: a holy man sent from God to save us all.

Really we had no idea about what any of it meant, but it sounded wonderful. Rumours and stories about the miracles Jesus had done were everywhere, so we had lots to hear about and learn until it was our turn. There were also so many stories about what he was going to do, and how he was going to help *his* people of whom all of his followers now were; and how he was going to lead them to the promised land. There were countless speculations about where the promised land was, and what he had waiting for us. Apparently all things were possible so far as his God was concerned. Land in which everyone was free; no dominating government – no government! Where Jew and gentile were on equal terms; where food was bountiful and no one would ever starve; and all would be rich – it would be all our dreams come true. Some stories did seem a bit far fetched, but the feeling in the air was infectious, and so we too wanted to follow Jesus into the promised land and live happily ever after.

Then it was our turn, and our little group of women came forward sitting around the feet of Jesus; he was sitting on a chair. As he looked at us he said, "Welcome, and blessings be to you from my Father in Heaven. He is indeed glad that you have come to make house with me. And what is it that I can do for you?"

We were all speechless. We did not expect to be asked if there was anything he could do for us. We didn't know what to do, then one of our group said that we wanted to be his followers. We all nodded our agreement. He smiled and replied that we already were, and then I suddenly felt a stirring deep within me, and a need to ask him a question.

I asked, "Please master, if it is our place to ask, we were wondering if you wanted or accepted women as your disciples, or is it only the place for men?" Jesus smiled, his eyes opening wider, and I could see a brilliance in them as he focused his full attention on me and said, "My dear child it would be my honour.

You and your group will be the first of them and the closest to me as the example for other women to follow”. I thanked him bowing my head. I felt so good – elated to be so warmly and openly accepted, again nothing like what I had been expecting. Then he asked me my name. I told him and he said, “Mary I want you to be by my side always. I want you to be the representative of the women’s corp. I trust you will be able to carry out my desires as I see in you I can trust you. I want you Mary to come to me always with an open heart and clear mind and with no fear. Always know that I will want to hear what you have to say and you are to understand that you have the same authority as the men when you are with me. In my Fathers Kingdom all men and women are equal, and as this now is the beginning of His kingdom, then so will it be. I want you and your small group of women to feel free to come and speak to me about whatever you want, whenever you want to. Do I make myself clear? You do not have to ask anyone for permission, you simply come and see me. I will tell the men so they too understand what I have told you.” He took his attention off me looking at each of the other women in the group, and we all nodded that we did understand, even though at that time we did not understand the importance of what he actually said. He really *did* want us to come to him, and this took us quite some time to fully appreciate. It was hard to get over our inferiority, and the idea that a man, especially the *Master*, would want us to come to him at any time.

We thanked him and began to leave, and as we rose so did he, and he came to me and said, “Mary, I ask not of you to bow your head to me unless it is something that you wish to do. I do not ask of such things. I want you and all the women to treat me as a brother, nothing more.” I thanked him, mouth agape, and we left.

It was now daylight, we were all so excited; we got something to eat and eagerly discussed the importance of our commission and what we would do. Some other women overheard what the Master had said to our group and asked if they too could join us, and we said we would have to ask him, but for the mean time we felt we needed all the help we could get so gladly welcomed them into our little group.

And so that was how I met the Master. He did not cast out any demons, nor did he do anything out of the ordinary, except be very gracious to us. And as you can see from what I have told you, he did not find me as the poor dejected whore and heal me, as I was not one of the girls I had been looking after.

So many things have been said about me, about us all from back then, which are not right; and so many things that were right, have been lost. But all in all it was a most wonderful and unforgettable time in our lives, and to be a part of the whole adventure, as it turned out; and to get closer and closer to Jesus, was very exciting indeed.

For now that is all I want to say, and you need a rest James. I will tell you more stories at another time, as I can see how much you enjoyed the feelings of it – as did we. We’ll speak together tomorrow.

Mary of Magdala.

Jesus.

Keep going James. I know it is hard as you come up against your doubts, and some of what we tell you might contradict what you have read elsewhere, but we want you to write it down as it comes to you. It is for you, and you are doing a fine job. You will only improve as you do more Healing. The written word is only meant as back up to that which is spoken, and the truth you uncover for yourself; and as a means for you to express your thoughts and feelings, and for us to help guide you with them. We are mostly impressing thoughts and concepts on your mind, and it is your own mind that is putting it all into this word format. It is all for you, and in time you will see more truth about what we mean when we say this

to you. It is, if you like, practice for the work, your real work the Mother and Father have in mind for you. This is all to help you free your mind, which is what we are helping you to do when you feel the pressure building up in you as you write the more difficult stuff, that which you have no frame of reference already in your mind in which to relate to. This is the hardest type of inspirational writing for anyone to do. So simply try to relax and express your restrictions as you feel them coming up. Stop at any moment and discuss them with Marion: how they make you feel, and what you feel about them.

Mary and I want to give you more personal accounts of our lives. So when we are writing about things you have no previous idea about, let us control your mind more and write each word as it comes and see what unfolds. Communication in this way is an art. It needs to be developed, as does any craft. It is not natural for anyone, and it is further complicated by the conditions of most people's minds in that they are too engrossed in the negative only wanting their own self-glory in all that they do.

We will reveal to you only truth. So as far as the details not adding up with other details elsewhere, even ones we might have written with you, only reflects the fickleness of this form of communication. It is hard for the mortal mind to receive us. And as you know, we can only communicate with one as high as one's soul is in truth. Hence the biggest restriction and limitation we both have. However, as you are unrestricted now in this area, as you have reached the Celestial level of mentally understanding the truth (you are still yet to live it through your feelings, as will happen when you have finished your Healing), nothing that is communicated to you, will cause problems for anyone. If anything, they will simply not understand it, with that understanding only coming as they too ascend to your level of understanding.

But for now, keep going. From our side of things we are delighted with your progress and we love being able to share such things with you; and to know that others will gain from what we are doing together.

Mary and I are with you in person, as are our Spirits of Truth. I know this might sound hard to understand or believe, but it is true for the duration of this work. We are consistently working with both you and Marion for the purposes of the overall work at hand. You both have a *rendezvous* with the Father and Mother, and it is toward this end we are working in the short and immediate term. We all desire that you complete your Healing and perfect your mind states so that the real work can then begin.

The Father and Mother want you both to experience the fullness of denial from your individual perspectives. It is a lot to ask of you both, but now that you are well along your way, you can be rest assured that you will see it through. There is still some tough times ahead, but as you have been through so much already, I doubt this will worry you. Keep expressing your fears and concerns, turning to the Mother and Father for help. Your faith and trust in Them is growing steadily now as you are coming to terms with the extent of your negative states and just how controlled you both have been.

Mary and I are very pleased with your progress; and as we have told you, we have not as yet seen anyone traverse this territory before in flesh. And all that you are doing each and every moment in every day is helping everyone else who wishes to follow. We all marvel at your progress as we wait to see what next the Father and Mother bring up in you both. We know a lot of the overall plan, but no one knows the intimate personal experiential details. That is for each of us in our lives to see how our souls come into Creation, to see how we come into being, and the impact each and every experience has on us.

I am going to finish this brief message to you. I felt you were in need of a bit of support from a friend. We are both your friends James, and you have lots of other friends over here you don't know about yet, but will get introduced to over time. We love you both dearly and want only the best for you. Ask Mary and I anything anytime. We are both here for you both. And we love being able to help and listen you all of your thoughts and feelings, and to be with you as all the hard stuff surfaces.

I will now say goodnight; and I will be with you when you are in need. All my love and blessings, your

good friend, Jesus.

Mary.

And I want to add all of my love and blessings to you and to Marion. Carry on, as you feel moved to. I thoroughly enjoyed recounting those experiences of my life on Earth. And I have lots more to tell you. Goodnight.

(27/3/03)

Hello James I am here now, Mary.

I am so glad you're beginning to feel more of our personalities and love for you. I know it has been very hard for you to do, but as you are now awakening in truth you will be able to see how much love there is for you from us, from others over here, and most importantly, from those beloved Parents of ours.

I want to share with you some more of my personal recollections from all those years ago. My memories are as if all happened yesterday, however as I relate the story to you I rekindle forgotten feelings, which is most enjoyable. So I will continue.

One thing I would like you to have is an understanding of the 'spiritual' climate from my perspective at that time of meeting with Jesus.

Jesus was a complete anomaly. On the one hand all he spoke seemed to be what the prophets had been saying would happen when the *chosen one* arrived, but no one had any idea about the personal element; so on the other hand no one understood or fully appreciated much of what he said. He was by all accounts an ordinary man and a Nazarene. Nazareth was merely a small stopping station on one of the main trade routes, and so was mostly concerned with making an existence from the passers-by. It was considered of lower and lesser quality and status than any of the coastal lake towns such as where I came from. In my town lived the merchants and traders who may have, if setting off by land on their journeys, chosen to go by way of Nazareth. It was therefore of no real account, and although Joseph and Mary were well respected in their circles, they were still ranked very much lower than my family. So to see this man who was saying that he was the messiah, that he did not come from royal blood lines, or at least the upper establishment class of our people; and a man coming from no real hereditary line, and was from a lesser geographical location, was surprising. It wasn't even intriguing; it was simply that it didn't compute with the standard expectations of what the long awaited messiah was to be like. It wasn't the head of the Jews saying: look everyone, this the long awaited leader of our people who has come. No, it was Jesus saying that he was the Son of His Father who lived in Heaven, and he was the saviour of *all* mankind. From the words he spoke, if one cared to listen and take notice, he was indeed very intriguing to say the least.

This coupled with the fact that he had specifically chosen ordinary men to be his disciples, and that they were openly doing what he said, even with the authority to give blessings and welcome people into the Kingdom, caused more of a stir. It put a lot of people's noses out of joint. A very large amount of the ruling people, Jews and gentiles, were not very welcoming. They were afraid of what he might do and how he might upset the people – how these controllers might lose their power and control. None of them wanted all men and women to have been created equal. No, that just wasn't on, that wasn't what any high spiritual leader or prophet would say. And many like my parents, just dismissed him to begin with, and so most of his work went by with relative ease in the beginning, as they thought or hoped that he would go away; and the people would see that he was just another person trying to be something he was not. That they would tire of his false promises and life would return to normal. But for us, we didn't want a normal life, we wanted to follow this charismatic character into the Promised Land to see what it was all about.

Most of what Jesus taught and spoke about was not understood. The common person didn't have much understanding, nor for that matter did his male disciples, even after all the personal time they spent with Jesus trying to educate them. Mostly they parroted what he told them, repeating the same words endlessly; and although even Jesus was forced to also endlessly repeat himself, there was something different and very appealing about him. And when you had anything personal to do with him, if he

spoke directly to you, you felt that he was totally there for you, like your best friend, and that he totally understood you and wanted only the best for you – only what his Heavenly Father wanted for you. And it made an impression on you. You never forgot him, and then it didn't matter so much if you didn't understand his messages, some of which were very cryptic indeed. And had you known, you would have been right in assuming that a lot of the time he wasn't even speaking to the people about him, but was really speaking to the unseen masses that constituted our universe. He was the spiritual father of Nebadon speaking to the whole of our creation, as he spoke to the people of Earth.

In the beginning, people gathered and went along with him because they got free food, and it seemed that they could quite possibly get other things out of him. They were curious about him, but not about the Father he spoke of that they couldn't see. Most of the lower classes of people had no formal religious training; mainly they were very superstitious and adhered to the religious code that the authorities dictated to them. They were not spiritually free thinking. But this was really of no concern to Jesus for he knew this, and his message was two fold. For the unlearned, he wanted to show that someone cared about them, and this someone was him who they could see. And the other Someone he spoke about but couldn't be seen, he kept telling them was just as real as he was but lived in heaven, and it was Him who was actually directing his hands to help them. And then for the learned, he spoke that which he knew would be listened to, thought about, discussed, and then dealt with in some way. And whether it was in a positive or negative way, didn't really concern him.

With Jesus on the ground, so to speak, it was all fun and mysterious as to what he would do next. What this Father of His had in mind for us the people. And he astonished us when he made things happen which were so out of the ordinary and affected us in that moment of our lives. As time passed, many people wanted to be with him, help him, and give something back for all that he did for them, and so an element of genuine and earnest seekers and admirers followed him, or just believed in him. He performed healings everywhere he went. There is no real documentation about this because the afflictions of humanity were not so studied or known as they are now. He helped people, everyone who believed in him, even if it was ever so slightly and mostly without them understanding about it.

When I joined his camp, there were so many stories of peoples aches and pains going away, it was amazing. Everyone it seemed had had a good personal thing happen to them. It was so exciting. It almost was to the effect of: come along and see what happens to you. But as he kept moving, the real impact of his personal ministry never really caught up with him. The stories of magical healings which have been saved and incorporated into the narratives of his life, were only a fraction of what actually happened. Heaven did come too many. Imagine if you had not been able to bend your right knee for tens of years. For so long that you have adjusted all of your bearing based around not being able to walk properly, and then suddenly after having come and sat with Jesus – as many did not even speak with him or even really listen to what he said, but just wanted to be near him for their own personal reasons – when you went to get up, suddenly unbeknownst to you, your knee has been fixed and you fall over because it works! And you stagger up again with the help of others slowly realising that your knee is free and able to bend just like your other one. And you suddenly feel as though you were a young again, supple, and able to move like a normal person. This was happening unobtrusively to so many people about you that you hardly could cry out in amazement, and in the end, all but taking it for granted. So many people were preoccupied with their excitement of what had happened to them.

Pains in peoples head vanished, eyesight corrected, stomach troubles were rectified, emotional pain and instability went away, sick minds were restored, visions and spiritual insights given, all sorts of things. And the pain and troubles did not come back! These things didn't mysteriously just go away when near Jesus, but returned after the person went home or some hours or days later. People were talking about what his invisible Father had done for them for years after. Most of these people were the meek, they

had no agenda with Jesus, they accepted him for who he said he was, even though most did not have any real understanding as to what he was all about. But many of them when they died and awoke in spirit, realising there was life after death, did enquire after Jesus and his kingdom “that was not of this world”, and thought that maybe the invisible Father person lived in this new spirit world, as they wanted to thank Him for all He had done for them on Earth. They were greeted with even more astonishment as they were led by those who did know more about Jesus to him, seeing how many followers readily supported him. And as they slowly grew, changed and adapted to their new life in spirit, they became very strong supporters of him and loved the Father and praying for His Divine Love. And a lot of them have been with us working diligently over all these years, helping those spirits who also wanted to know the Mother and Father.

So many of these people, as spirits, we got to know personally very well. Many were the poor wretched, crippled, diseased and despised ones of Earth, those who the many did not want to know or care about; and yet these same ones, the meek, have gone on being a great many of the first Celestials we saw off in the first wave of humanity to ascend out of our universe and embark upon their journey to Paradise. The meek really did inherit the Kingdom of Heaven! And they still are. And you too by the time you have done your Soul-Healing will be truly meek.

We have seen the whole picture. So many of those poor pathetic people who Jesus reached out to and touched in some way through his unseen ministry, the no-one's and nothings of society, are now the vanguard of humanity in all their new-found glory, setting off to even greater heights far away from their miserable Earth life beginnings. Jesus and I are ever so proud of them. They are the true heroes of humankind, and for most you will never know them for they are long gone and well on their way ascending into the Glories of Glory. They are destined to attain Paradise Perfection and delight in all that they see. They are one's who are not recognised, and never have wanted any recognition. They were blessed a thousand times over, and were all so grateful for every little bit of love, care and attention they received from their blessed master.

Jesus and his strange invisible Father were the first whoever cared seriously about them. And they will never forget it. It is engraved on their soul-light for all to see. They were redeemed, saved by the man in person, saved by the Son of the most beautiful Father of All, and they are heralding His praises all the way through the Heavens. This is what Jesus is all about with his messages of love. This is what our beneficent Mother and Father are all consumed with. They are outrightly passionate about each and every one of us, and nothing else. We are all so loved by our Mother and Father of Heaven. They want our souls to be as Their Soul is. And there is nothing better or greater or more than that.

Now compare these souls to those who ridiculed Jesus saying he was nothing more than a mad man, a crack pot, even the devil himself, promising things that no one can see or have. Such people did not receive the ministry of the Unseen One. And then to think about the barbaric nature of those of authority who had set themselves up in positions of knowing about what was right and good for the lower and lesser people. And to think these people with no humanity or care or love in their hearts, only with designs for power, could actually take it upon themselves and nail the Son of Truth – let alone anyone – to a cross to wither and die.

Imagine yourself decreeing that someone you don't like gets nailed to a cross, left out there for days until dead. Such cruelty; such unlovingness; such denial of their feelings; such a pity – and all so sad. And yet these people were parents and raised children and carried on the family tradition that is still being carried on. Children are treated just the same, so what really has changed? Nothing!

So many common people's families were influenced and touched by Jesus in his unassuming healing way. None of this really is appreciated – the greatness of which the Father helped those who came. And this has been lost, for it would still have been happening to people had those seeking power not

intervened taking matters into their own hands, rejecting the Son of Man and the Son of the Father and Mother. And ironically, had it not been for the power-hungry seekers of greed and control who saw opportunity by using Jesus' name, all word would have been lost about him, such were his followers so humble and unable to write and record his words and actions.

It was the personal Jesus and his Invisible Father who were the wonder and glory of those times, and that is what you really lost.

As regards to my personal healing, this took place in another way different to what the stories say. My healing, like Jesus', wasn't really healing, not in the same context as what yours is – the Healing of your negative state. Our 'healing' as I mentioned before, was just the ongoing perfecting of our Natural love bringing it into ever greater harmony with the Divine Love we were receiving in our souls. As I told you, I was not a prostitute; I did not have demons or devils in me that needed casting out. These stories were made up to shame to me, the woman, and elevate Jesus, the man. After his life, many people conspired to erase all word of him, while others tried to select some words to use for their own empowerment. Many people also tried to shed all evidence of Jesus and my relationship because it was very obvious for all to see that I was his beloved, and women weren't meant to figure in anything or be of any importance.

(30/3/03)

Mary.

It was thought by many that if they could combine the teachings of Jesus from all the various sources, then they would have the power he had. If they read and knew what there was to know, then they would be able to emulate him. They consequently added and subtracted to what was written believing that they would gain this power. Very few people wanted to live the truth. Just as with you today, many people say they do, and speak about truth, but have no real idea or understanding what it is or how to go about revealing it to themselves. They think if they adhere to certain mental practices, understand intellectually what is written about the truth, that they are then living it, but they are mistaken. Even for the reader of these messages, I would advise you not to fall into this trap. By all means read what James has written and enjoy expanding your mind and mental understanding, but don't for a minute think you have grown in truth, as you haven't. Your growth of truth will only start to come about as you recognise, acknowledge, accept, express, and long for the truth of your feelings, particularly your bad ones. When you submit to your feelings, yearning to know their truth, then you are on your way to evolving your soul. You have to give up and give in to your mind's control through the submission to your feelings – allowing yourself to feel and not deny them – before you can gain truth. This point is vital for you to understand if you are serious about advancing your soul in truth. If you only want to advance your mind, then by all means keep acquiring facts, information, 'knowledge' and conceptual understanding, but don't delude yourself into thinking that you're growing in truth.

When it is said that to live God's Will you have to surrender or submit your will, well, how you achieve this is through what I have just said, by the submission to your feelings. This is paramount for you to achieve your goal of becoming as God is; because how you live is by denying too many of your feelings, and most of the feelings you do accept are mind controlled or mind generated, so are not real. Do you see James how vitally important it is for you to acknowledge, accept and speak about all you feel, all whilst longing for and wanting more than anything else, the truth of them. Your feelings are you, and by wanting to know the truth of them, you want to know the truth of you. And your whole life should be given over and committed to finding the Truth of You – why else bother living? Don't you want to find out about yourself, about you your Heavenly Mother and Father's creation – YOU, Their child? Even if you lived with perfect minds, still the great challenge would be submit to your feelings longing to live the truth, longing to live true to your soul, which is living true to Soul – to Them; to Their Will, or whatever else you want to call it.

It's all too easy to add stuff to your mind; being very easy to do as you read the Padgett Messages and this material. And as much of it is very different to what the world says, you accept it and then wrongly believe you have grown in truth, being now a little ahead or higher or superior to those who have not opened their minds to it. **BUT THIS IS NOT GROWING IN TRUTH!** This is growing in your own self-denying negative ego. Growing in truth is a **FEELING EXPERIENCE**. It's not a mental experience. When you choose to live by honouring your feelings, it's a whole different approach and way to live compared to all you know. And it will take you time to get the hang of it, because all of your mind patterns and circuits are geared to stop you submitting to your feelings. That is why we stress how much of an effort you will have to make if you want to stop rejecting your bad feelings, and instead openly welcome them. It's very hard to do; it will take you many years before you break the back of your mind's resistance.

And as much as you might not want to believe it, Jesus didn't reveal how to live true to your feelings. He didn't, and that is that. He couldn't without me helping him. We have to both be united in our truth presenting it to you so you can understand it. And as we've said, there were just too many restrictions

imposed on us by the Rebellion and Default for us to do that, and right up until now. We chose not to override and cancel out the Rebellion and Rebellious Ones. So we have allowed it to work its way through with little direct interference from us. And it's ONLY because of you and Marion, James, that we can now circumvent these restrictions. Because you are doing your Soul-Healing, we can then speak to you about it. And because no one else has done it until you started, we've not been able to speak to anyone about it. And we couldn't just come and pick another James Padgett and speak about it, because that person wouldn't want to know; they wouldn't want to live the truth through their feelings. No, we've had to wait until someone, and it's had to be a soul-pair, both a man and woman, have united in wanting to live true to their feelings, and have taken the first steps themselves in doing it, just as you and Marion have. Then we've been able to come to you and shed more light on what you are revealing to yourself through your own healing acceptance. And this is the only way we can get around the restrictions and limitations that we've been subjected to. It's required that two people of the evil, seek the truth through their own Healing to open the gateway; so we can come and impart what we can to you. And people on Earth can absorb what we say and then possibly choose to follow you and Marion – choose to do their Soul-Healing too. Everything else, and I repeat: EVERYTHING ELSE is only mind stuff, and it's only serving to maintain the control of one's negative mind. Only through feeling-submission can one gain access to the truth.

There are other people engaged in this, and many over time have sought truth through their feelings, but no one has wanted to know the higher truths: what it's really all about, and consequently about their Soul-Healing. So a limited amount of truth growth has been enjoyed by a few, but it's only been a drop in the ocean compared to what can now be achieved. Those people who have been helped by Alice Miller for example and through other Natural love feeling-acceptance therapies, have gained something of an awareness and a little truth about themselves; but it's nothing compared to what they will discover if they choose to go the whole way in Healing all their childhood repression, as well as submitting their self-denying *false* will for God's true and perfect Will of Perfection.

So many people back in Jesus and my day after we'd died, believed that reading certain words, purported to have been spoken by Jesus (some were, most weren't) would make them like him. You have no idea how many people wanted to be like him: not the meek truth-loving Jesus mind you, but the all-powerful Jesus fantasy of their minds. And many still want this fantasy. Jesus is all-power because he is God, so they believe. God and he are One, which you know is not correct. So if they can become like him, then they too become all-powerful and the One. And people and spirits who have been denied their own natural power constantly through their early childhood, want to be all-powerful. Each of you in your own ways want to be as God is, not the all-loving, all accepting one, but the All Powerful One, because then with this power you can finally stand up to your parents and say: No, enough is enough, you will no longer hurt me, you will no longer have power over me. It's my turn now; I will have all power over you! And certain people like Hitler get to carry out this wish and fantasy further than most. But you allow individuals like Hitler to rise to power because secretly, and mostly unconsciously, you all want his power, you all want God's power; so if you can't be Hitler, someone who does seem to be extraordinary, you can at least be the next best thing in your little world of power seeking. And you can have a family, and you can have all power over your children. And you can say and believe you love them.

Certainly words can be a great source of inspiration, but adherence to the *word* is setting conditions on your relationship with your own feelings, the world about you, and the Mother and Father.

Much of what Jesus and I will say to you we will repeat over and over; and not, as it may seem, to bore you, or even to try and 'drum the message into you', but to work the vibration and energy so as to have the desired effect we want it to have on you. There is more to words than just letters on a page, there is energy or vibrational resonance to them and how they work together; and how and when they are

presented are very important, all being to have a certain desired effect on the reader. It's the same when you speak to each other; so we repeat much of the key elements hoping to create various effects within you, some in the moment of your reading, some longer term. Words as you will see when you come to spirit play a much greater role in communication than you are aware of on Earth.

So I want to repeat and make it clear to you: YOU CANNOT ASCEND TO BECOME CELESTIAL UNTIL YOU HAVE DONE YOUR SOUL-HEALING. AND IT DOES NOT MATTER ABOUT YOUR LIFE, WHAT YOU HAVE DONE, OR WANT TO DO, OR BELIEVE YOU ARE DOING. SO FAR AS YOUR SOUL IS CONCERNED, IT NEEDS TO BE LOVED AND SET FREE BY YOU, AND THIS WILL ONLY HAPPEN THROUGH THE PARTAKING OF THE MOTHER AND FATHER'S DIVINE LOVE, AND WANTING TO KNOW THE TRUTH OF YOUR NEGATIVE STATE – THAT BEING THE UNDERLYING TRUTH OF YOU, THAT WHICH YOU WERE FORMED IN AS YOU GREW UP. WHAT YOU DO AS AN ADULT IS ALL DONE ON TOP OF HOW YOU WERE TREATED AS A CHILD – IT'S ALL DONE AS A *RESULT* OF HOW YOU WERE TREATED AS A CHILD. AND UNTIL YOU HEAL ALL YOUR CHILDHOOD, YOUR ADULTHOOD LIFE WILL REMAIN SEVERELY LIMITED.

People read the Padgett Messages, and then go to the Father longing for and receiving His Divine Love, seeking forgiveness for all their sins, errors and all that might be wrong within them. They ask, even beg Him for His forgiveness, hoping He will give it to them. And He won't hold back anything that you sincerely ask for. He will always give you what you want, PROVIDED IT'S WITHIN THE PARAMETERS OF YOUR SOUL'S PLAN. And that is the catch. Eventually you will get all you want, as you will one day align yourself with your soul, but that day can be a long time in coming.

But still, many people ask God to be forgiven and then have some sort of good, positive, healing experience in which they believe God has answered their prayers. They believe they have been forgiven. However God doesn't forgive like that. In the Mother and Father's heart there is nothing to forgive you for, They are ONLY ALL LOVING, so you are already forgiven before you even do anything you might consider bad. They aren't sitting up there in heaven lording the power over you. If you do wrong, it's against yourself, the Laws of Creation, the Laws that govern your soul bringing you into being, that you commit the offence against. So in your seeking forgiveness you are only actually seeking it from yourself. And through your Feeling-Healing – the Natural love healing of yourself through your ongoing bad feeling acceptance and finding the truth of all you feel (even doing this with the Divine Love) – you will understand what you did that was wrong. And you will understand why it was wrong, and so forgive yourself through the truth of knowing and understanding, with a growing knowing that you won't do the bad thing again. In reality it has nothing actually to do with God. You might feel you're bad living in denial of God, and living an evil self-gratifying negatively orientated state, but still it's only you whom you've hurt, not God. So in seeking God's forgiveness, perhaps you should look into trying to find the truth of your errors.

Too many people simply believe that having embraced the Divine Love and prayed for forgiveness they are given it (or it's only a matter of time before it comes) and are free and healed, but that's only wishful thinking no matter what *amazing* healing-forgiving experience you might have. With your mind you can believe anything, so if you want to believe you are forgiven there's nothing to stop you; and why not, it sounds like a good idea and gets a lot of stuff out of your chest, you don't even have to come forward admitting to and confessing your terrible secrets and having to fully honour all your bad feelings, as they are all magically taken away without anyone having to know about them. But it's only fantasy, a dream – wishful thinking. The hard truth is to actually forgive yourself, and to comply with the Law of Forgiveness you have to find the truth of your sin and error, and to that you're going to have to come

clean by expressing all you feel about your badness. It's all going to have to come out, you're going to have to tell someone – another person, and not just God. You're going to have to come clean. You have to tell someone how bad you've been and why; and how it makes you feel – how it makes you feel right to the ugly core of you. You have to reveal all your dark most hidden secrets, all that stuff you hate about yourself and would die if anyone else knew. But someone else has to know, you have to confess it all through your feelings; but not to an impersonal priest who has no authority, it has to be to someone who likes you, someone who loves you, someone who respects you and wants to listen to it all: to all the worst of you that you are. This is a compassionate sympathetic person, a person who will be putting themselves in place of your parents, the very people who you should have been able to go to and speak about all your horrible feelings to, but who wouldn't allow you to, because they didn't want to know you. And you have to hear all the bad, evil, vile, putrid words coming out of your own mouth, because then you are admitting and fully connecting with the truth that it's you – this is what and who you really are. You have to hear the words of your evilness and then feel how this makes you feel, speaking about all these feelings. Do you see? Always more feelings to speak about.

It's in this act of speaking about your worst stuff, the evil rotten you, to someone who is sympathetic to you, that will allow you to hear yourself and feel the truth of what you hear. And when the truth comes, this is the act of forgiveness, it all being done within you, by you. The theory of the listening impartial faceless priest absolving you of your sins is in some ways true, but how it's all put into practice is wrong. There needs to be a friend's face for you to speak to, you need to know, see and hear their reactions to what you are saying; and if the person is truly on your side then they will not make you feel like the ogre you feel you are yourself, but will show pity and concern, and will sympathise with your troubles. They will accept all you feel; they will accept you without judgement, and in this they will help you to accept yourself and to stop judging yourself, and this will lead you to uncover the truth, and to feel you have forgiven yourself.

The listener doesn't have to be an impersonal priest, he or she needs to be a person in your life, someone who is close to you, or at least someone you respect. A priest, the man that he is, could affect this role of good friend for you, but it would have nothing to do with the Church; it would have all to do with him listening to you, helping and encouraging you to keep on expressing all your bad feelings – all the rotten stuff. All so you can hear yourself saying it. So you can bring it all out. You have to reveal all the hidden, buried repressed bad feelings – they all have to come out. All so you can find the truth of what you feel.

To simply pray to God for forgiveness and then feel your prayer has been answered, is only allowing your mind to remain in control. You might have a huge overwhelming deeply touching experience in which you cry and cry for weeks, as your heart fills with the joy of believing you have been forgiven, but still you haven't found the underlying truth of why you feel guilty in the first place. And it's not enough to say: well, I killed a man, or I hurt that person, that is why I feel guilty, but now I know God has forgiven me and my guilt has gone. That is not what I'm talking about. What I want you to find is the truth of why did you kill the man in the first place? What horrible feelings are you repressing that made you do the bad thing? What happened to you as a young child to turn you into a killer of another person? This is the Truth, the real guts of what's driving you to do the bad things. And when you have seen this truth, then you will know what true forgiveness means and feels like, not just your mind waving its benevolent hand over you making you believe something that is of no account.

All the Church says, and the religious experiences of being forgiven which some people have, is not true forgiveness. Even when it's a miraculous healing. This is all just superficial goings on in your negative controlling mind. It does nothing to heal any part of your mind's control, it just shuffles things about; helping you believe better things about yourself, and in a way giving your mind even greater

control over you. If you feel guilt, it would be far better to not pray for forgiveness, not pray to avoid the bad feelings using prayer as a means to run away, but to speak about all the bad feelings it makes you feel. And all whilst longing and looking for the truth of why you feel these things. And I assure you, it will take you a long time to dig out all the reasons why you feel the guilt, all the reasons why you did the bad things to be guilty about.

So:

PRAYING TO THE MOTHER AND THE FATHER FOR THEIR DIVINE LOVE IS JUST THAT – PRAYING TO THEM FOR THEIR LOVE, NOTHING MORE. AND IF YOUR PRAYERS ARE SINCERE LONGINGS, YOU WILL RECEIVE IT. BUT THAT IS ALL. IT WILL COME INTO YOUR SOUL BEING BROUGHT TO IT BY THE HOLY SPIRIT, AND THERE IT WILL REMAIN IN YOUR SOUL UNTIL YOU WANT TO LIVE TRUE TO YOURSELF. OF ITSELF, THE DIVINE LOVE WILL NOT BRING ABOUT YOUR DIVINE SOUL TRANSFORMATION. THAT HAPPENS ONLY WHEN YOU SINCERELY START LONGING FOR THE TRUTH WANTING TO LIVE TRUE TO YOUR FEELINGS. THEN THE DIVINE LOVE WILL TRANSFORM YOUR SOUL AS YOUR SOUL COMES INTO PERFECTION THROUGH YOUR UNCOVERING OF THE TRUTH – THE TRUTH OF YOURSELF. YOU NEED TO BE OF PERFECT NATURAL LOVE *BEFORE* THE DIVINE LOVE CAN WORK ITS WAY ON YOUR SOUL. SO YOU NEED TO BE LIVING TRUE – TRUE TO ALL YOUR FEELINGS, BEING FULLY FEELING-EXPRESSIVE, BEFORE THIS CAN HAPPEN.

WHEN YOU START TO DO YOUR SOUL-HEALING, YOUR SOUL WILL GROW IN TRUTH AND AT THE SAME TIME THE PROCESS OF DIVINATION WILL BEGIN. YOUR SOUL WILL START TO TRANSFORM ITSELF INTO THE ESSENCE OF THE MOTHER AND FATHER – YOU WILL START TO BECOME DIVINE. THIS PROCESS WILL NOT HAPPEN BEFORE YOU DO YOUR HEALING BECAUSE, AS I SAID, THE ACT OF YOUR HEALING, THE SUBMITTING TO YOUR FEELINGS TO UNCOVER THE TRUTH OF THEM – OF ALL YOU FEEL AND WHY YOU FEEL SUCH THINGS – IS THE ACT OF GIVING UP YOUR SELF-DENYING SELF-OBSESSIVE NEGATIVE MIND AND WILL LIFE, CHOOSING INSTEAD TO LIVE AS THEIR CHILD. IT IS CHOOSING TO LIVE HOW THEY ASK YOU TO LIVE, GIVING UP LIVING HOW YOU WANT TO LIVE, THAT BEING WRONGLY INSPIRED AS BEING WHOLLY DETERMINED BY YOUR NEGATIVE SOUL-DESTROYING PATTERNS, THAT IS IMPORTANT. YOU ARE RELINQUISHING THE CONTROL OF YOUR OWN MIND, WANTING TO INSTEAD LIVE HOW THEY WANT YOU TO. THEY WON'T CONTROL YOU AS YOU WILLINGLY CHOSE TO LIVE AS THEY WANT YOU TO. THIS WILL ALLOW YOUR INNER SOUL TRANSFORMATION TO OCCUR. THE SOUL TRANSFORMATION DOESN'T JUST HAPPEN BECAUSE YOU PARTOOK OF THE DIVINE LOVE. IT INVOLVES THE WHOLE OF YOU CHANGING, EVERY PART OF YOU, INSIDE AND OUT; AND ALL BY LIVING TRUE TO YOUR FEELINGS. THE DOING OF YOUR SOUL-HEALING IS THE HEALING TRANSFORMATION PROCESS. NO SOUL-HEALING; NO INNER TRANSFORMATION. THE DIVINE LOVE WILL REMAIN IN YOUR SOUL WAITING; WAITING FOR THE DAY WHEN YOU CHOOSE 'NOT MY WILL BE DONE, BUT YOURS'. AND THIS IS ACHIEVED ONLY THROUGH YOUR FEELINGS – THERE IS NO OTHER WAY.

By seeking forgiveness from God, really you want forgiveness from your parents, from the power they had over you that made you feel bad when mostly you weren't bad. But because you are in denial about what they have done to you, you think it's God you need to ask forgiveness from. By wanting absolution

from your sins, you really only want your parents to love you, to stop punishing and threatening you. You want them to be nice to you. You want them to accept you and say everything is okay. Through your Healing you will address this misdirection. You'll see that virtually everything that you face during your Healing will end up being in some way or another between you and your parents, or you and those of authority during your formative years. Because that was when it all happened to you; when you suffered all your abuse and unlovingness, and when your mind patterns formed affected by such rejection. As you will see, all you are as an adult, all your wrongness, will come from these early years. And this is the most important truth you'll need to see. All so you can understand your adult life: why you think, feel and behave as you do. There is little point in being an active part of Creation if you don't even know what your actions are determined by. We can see your negative mind structure, we can see it functioning loud and clear in what you say, how you say it, what you do, why you do it and when you do it; we can see it in all that you are, and we see what you will have to heal and what truth you will need to find to enable you to do that. To our perception of you, it is all very obvious, and one day it too will become obvious to you. This is what you'll need to aim for.

No one wants all their bad feelings. You hate them! And you want anyone, and you'll do anything, to take them away. And no one can blame you for this, but the truth remains they still need to be attended to, understood, accepted, and loved for being a part of YOU.

They are not just a strange thing that was somehow put into you by a quirk of fate, nature, Satan or some other unseen mischievous evil factor. IT WAS YOUR PARENTS, AND THAT IS THE TRUTH YOU WILL HAVE TO FACE! You have to see the truth of your sins; it's no use praying to the Mother and Father to take them away from you. It's not going to happen no matter what you want to believe. You might succeed in convincing yourself that They have removed them for you, but you will have only added another wrong belief to your mind, covered up your bad feelings with yet another layer of falseness. And if this is what you want, then the Mother and Father will more than likely willingly oblige you; but really – is it what you do want? Always come back to why do you have the feelings you have; how they are making you feel, and what do you feel about this.

LOVE THE MOTHER AND FATHER AS THEY LOVE YOU. LOVE YOURSELF AS THE MOTHER AND FATHER LOVE YOU. BE TRUE TO YOUR FEELINGS – ALL OF THEM. HONOUR YOURSELF BY ACCEPTING ALL YOU FEEL, AND WANT TO KNOW THE TRUTH OF THESE FEELINGS. AS YOU DO YOUR HEALING, YOU WILL LEARN TO LOVE YOURSELF AS THEY LOVE YOU.

I give you both my love and all my encouragement to see your way true. Mary.

(31/3/03)

I am here. Jesus.

Hello James, that's my personal calling card, so to speak. And I say it to ready your mind to receive my thought impressions.

I can see from your reading the book *Life in Spirit*, by Harry Edwards, that you have a better appreciation of how communication with us in spirit occurs. However, as you can imagine, he only touched on the tip of all that is involved and can happen.

Mary and I can speak to you from anywhere in our universe and without any real effort. Certain things are made possible by numerous spirit personalities in the Celestial spheres – some like the more obscure ones The Urantia Book mentions. Mary and I know at any time exactly what you and Marion are thinking and feeling. Yes, it may seem incredible, however it is true; and attributes of the soul, like our minds, are wonderful things. But as you can well understand, it needs such a thing as our magnificent souls to be able to coordinate it all. So you can see the importance I place on your soul and how crucial it is to allow your soul to lead your life. And this can only be done when all its attributes – the attributes of your personality, are harmonised; and that only happens when you are all-loving and perfect, just as the Mother and Father are. And this *perfection* begins when you have healed your soul of its negative condition and attained a Celestial level of Truth. Then it's only a matter of growing in perfection as reflected in truth, all the way to Paradise. To exist with any level of rebellion within your system, means you cannot be all-loving, as the Mother and Father Soul are.

There is a great need for you to become of love, and the healing of your rebellious attributes – those aspects of your personality that are dysfunctional and not being fully expressed, is how you do this. But anyway, this is not actually what I wanted to speak to you about today. So I will get on with my intended message.

I want to comment on The Urantia Book. Notwithstanding the Rebellions limitations and restrictions that were imposed on its authors, the same as those imposed on Mary and I, the book is very useful in bringing forward and synthesising much of humanity's leading spiritual achievements, concepts and ideas. However, because of the limitations, you will, as you have already done James, find certain discrepancies and inconstancies in it with some of the things I have said, and with other information you have uncovered for yourself, but over all I support the book and encourage people to make use of it. And be aware that it is a book for the mind and not for your heart. You can't use it to grow spiritually by evolving your truth, this occurring as Mary has pointed out to you by the ongoing acceptance of your feelings, and personal revelation that comes to you from your own soul; but you can use it to help your mind put experiences you've had together with something of the bigger picture, into an understandable context. I would suggest to take it for what it is, and use your feelings to guide you. This of course being how you should judge anything in life. And always then want to pursue these feelings by speaking about them so as to uncover their hidden truth. In the end it matters not whether any book is true or not, it is what it makes you feel that matters, what feelings you have during the experiences of your relationship with it. As you can gather – IT'S ALWAYS YOUR FEELINGS THAT ARE MOST IMPORTANT. WHAT YOU ARE FEELING AND WHY. AND TO FIND OUT WHY, YOU MUST SPEAK ABOUT THEM, WITH THE INTENTION OF UNCOVERING AND FINDING OUT THE TRUTH OF WHY YOU HAVE THEM. This James and dear reader is what we want to impress on you as being what life should always be about, with everything else being secondary and only there to help cause feelings in you. And so because of this, throughout our messages we will continually repeat this truth, so much so, that it will either sink into you so you finally understand the importance of your

rejected feelings, as you start to honour, respect and live true to them by speaking about and willingly including them in your life as something special and important; or you will be driven mad by our repetition running away never wanting to read another thing Mary and I say to you. Feelings, Feelings, FEELINGS!

The Urantia Book's authors have chosen what they felt were the most relevant topics to be covered looking back over humanity's history. They know where a true spiritual life will lead someone, that is a life living true to your feelings, and have designed the book to help those who want to live this way. The book is only a compilation up to and including the time of its revealment. Certain parts of it have dated as humanity has moved on, however such *errors* I'm sure can be accommodated.

The book was designed to be food for thought, rather than a comprehensive work covering all such topics. What is written is by no means definitive, there is much more about everything to be said and expressed in different ways. It is NOT be used like a more up to date Bible, it is merely a reference guide, something to stir your imagination and confirm to you some of the experiences you will have. It is NOT meant to be something that your mind gets a hold of, making you feel superior to those ignorant of it, all only adding to keep the lid screwed down even tighter on your repressed feelings.

The book is just another helping hand given to a rebellion-torn humanity. Ordinarily, such a book would never be needed as spirits would easily communicate such information to those on a material world as the people spiritually progressed. But as humanity prepares for the forth coming Age of Feelings, then it was decided to have a readily accessible aid that could fill in some of your conceptual gaps brought about by your quarantine. And it does not cover anything of which Mary or I have revealed personally to you. That is specifically our department. The book is to be used to provide scope and to broaden understanding, so that all we say that you can live and personally relate to can fit into a bigger cosmic picture. This being necessary as part of your preparation for your life in the Celestial spheres and greater universe. It has also been provided to give extra depth and meaning to the new-to-be-evolved spirituality that will arise from all we will say.

As people finish their Healing whilst still living on Earth, it is possible that some of the universal spirit personalities as spoken of in the book will be able to pass more such information directly to such people. However this will ONLY come to those living with the Divine Love and who have healed their soul. Such new universal information WILL NOT EVER! COME TO THOSE WHO ARE STILL PERSISTING IN LIVING IN THEIR NEGATIVE, EVIL, MIND STATES. There are some people already claiming to be in contact with such higher spirit personalities and receiving new information from them, but these people are not doing their Soul-Healing and are still completely caught up in their negative mind states. So the information will only be coming (if it's not just made up from their own imaginative minds) from similarly misguided mortal spirits of the mind Mansion Worlds. There are many spirits in the mind worlds who believe that by being in spirit they are closer to these higher universal spirits, even though they can't see them; and they also believe they are receiving new universal information, and being only more than willing to pass on such misinformation to anyone on Earth willing to listen. There are lots of such misguided spirits in the mind worlds delivering all sorts of rubbish to willing Earth recipients, in all the major religions, and the so called New Age movement.

The Urantia Book is part of a whole, which is now coming to light. It is all a part of the Turning Of The Age. As I have said, the '*Age of Mary*' – of the feminine aspect of truth, a new spiritual planetary age, is dawning on humanity. And so the contemporary person who wants to find the truth will have a new and fresh approach, that which does combine the truth of the old together with inspiring truth for the future – and all lived in the truth of the present: the truth they uncover within themselves through their feelings. This new age will however only be fully appreciated and lived by those who want to live true to their feelings, both those with or without the Divine Love. This is the so called stirrings of light

some people are sensitive to, the quickening of life, the increasing vibration, and the other descriptive ways used to describe it. It is a time for humanity to look deeper into themselves and uncover their truth, and that will be the truth of their repressed childhood. This will be the new Golden Dawn for those wanting to stop their feeling-denial; it will be a new, less materialistic and more feelings way of life.

The hearts and souls of humanity are ready for it. This new age needs to come now so men and women can begin to heal themselves of their negative minds. You James and Marion are a part of the new awakening, a part of Mary's and my Second Coming Of Truth.

We want to give people something of a fresh start. Something with which they can ascend to be at-one with the Mother and Father, complete their Soul-Healing, and attain a Celestial level of truth.

Too many people are being suffocated by the prevailing authorities. The power is held in the hands of too few. It's time humanity is shown an alternative; a way to live in which you relinquish such false power, regaining your true power and not feeling so powerless living under the yoke of such authority.

Humanity is reaching a point in which it is virtually fed up with being controlled. The masses have nearly had enough. The whole system of over control by those few in power in all avenues of life is suffocating the many who are powerless to do anything but conform and try to survive the best they can.

Technology is exerting more pressure on children to grow up without love and with material substitutes. Modernisation is further separating individuals, impersonalising everything. Family values are wrong, parental ideologies are wrong. Parenting without love has gone on long enough. The child is feeling more than ever bereft of love. The negative mind is alive and well, and seeking to extend its web over the individual and the whole. The environment is dying, humanity doesn't care about itself – it's own survival. It doesn't care about nature or the planet. It is only interested in the relentless pursuit of gaining toys, things it believes it needs for its survival; things to use to deny its pain and bad feelings. You need more money for a bigger car, a bigger house, more status, more gadgets to make life enjoyable and comfortable, all things needed to help you deny bad feelings; things to make you feel even more powerless, making you believe you have life under control and that you are loved, when you don't and you aren't.

People are too busy just trying to earn enough money to say alive. Sharing of experiences and feelings are low on one's priority of what's important. In the West it's all too easy to put your children away for the day in the crèche, leaving them with strangers at a time when they most need their parents. What sort of message are these parents given to their children? Are these children growing up feeling loved by their parents? Surely it's better to have your parents with you 'even if they are negative' than to not have them at all.

There is nothing wrong with technology and modernisation, but there is something wrong if it is developed and used to only help you deny your bad feelings and your true self. If it's used to take you further away from your soul and to give your negative mind more control over you. And if used this way, then it will only lead to increased suffering. Is humanity suffering more now from its evilness than in the past? I will leave that for you to decide. What you can reckon on is that it's time for humanity to be given an alternative, there is no benefit in men and women simply going off too far into the realms of impersonalness, darkness and feeling denial, because there is only one outcome, it's a dead end, it's the destroyer of life. Evil is evil because it kills life. And the Mother and Father don't want humanity to kill itself. And as humanity is too firmly under the control of its evil mind and can't stop itself, it needs help – input from the outside, and so here we are.

What happens when your cities start to crumble from the inside, when the average person starts to let go, no longer able to play the game? What happens when one's suffering becomes simply too great and they can't work having to rely on the government for handouts to cope? What happens when the pain of your feeling denial starts to catch up with you, when medicine can't cope with the overwhelming demands

placed on it as people's bodies fall a part because they were not loved truly through their childhood? What happens when having all the toys and gadgets doesn't make you feel happy; when you start to wonder is this really what life is all about: working seven days a week and using the television as your entertainment? Is this living a good quality of life, and does having a family and imposing the same standards on your children make things better? What happens when you want to give up the rat race? What can you do; where can you go? What happens when you become sick of the promises of the Church? When your New Age begins to become old age, and you start to see it rehashed over and over in a new guise knowing you're just going around circles with nothing really changing? What happens when you've tried all the alternative self-help therapies, tried all the diets, tried all the meditation techniques; when you've done it all and still you feel pain, depressed and wondering what it has all been about? What happens when you get to the end of the road only to find it's a dead end and you are faced with having to turn around back into what you already know; when there is no longer any escape? What happens to you when you persist on living a life founded on a beginning that was loveless?

Your soul will only allow you to go so far, then it will start to make bad things happen to you all in accordance with your denial patterns; and all with the aim of stopping you, of making you question, of trying to wake you up to the truth that you are denying yourself – denying your bad feelings.

And I am afraid modern technology is not going to save you. It will do the very opposite whilst you look to it as your saviour. It will constantly let you down, just as your parents did. It will offer you false promises, just as your parents did. Only by acknowledging your bad feelings, those parts you are denying, will you gain some peace. And so as humanity moves quickly ahead in technological advancement, so comes the offer of an alternative spiritual way to live. One that will enable you to respect and love yourself by ceasing your self-denial. And one that will help you keep things in perspective. You will still be able to live a modern life, but one based on feelings, so one in balance with nature, in respect of it and yourself. To live true to your feelings, to live a true spiritual path, won't mean you have to give up everything having no material assets and trying to live as I did roaming around the hills living off the charity of others. It will be your negative motivations, intentions and desires that you will give up and so change, changing your relationship to everything – changing it for the better.

But I have strayed from my original topic James. It is easy to do, and fun, don't you think, following the natural flow of your mind, so I will come back to The Urantia Book.

The Urantia Book had to stay as a work for every person, it was constructed for natural man and woman, which means, for the purposes of increasing one's Natural love and mental understanding. It is a book to help expand your mind. Therefore it doesn't include any of the Divine Truth I have revealed. Or any of truth Mary is telling you about feelings. Divine Truth can only be revealed by divine Sons, and Daughters (which book has not revealed), and not by books – The Urantia Book says this, and it is true. Divine Sons and Daughters come to evolving worlds of truth because they are the personal representatives of the Mother and Father; and they are real, a tangible face and feeling reality. They are more than a book. So you won't find any of what Mary and I are revealing to you in The Urantia book. If you look closely you will see the truths alluded to, but the book is a new revelation for the mind and not for the soul.

Divine Daughters and Sons come to reveal that which helps your soul, together with a little for your mind. And because of this, you need both the combined revelation of Mary and I. And together we are revealing that there is both a Heavenly Mother and Father, real personalities, and how you can get to know Them. And the how to get to know Them in a practical hands on way, you will not find in any impersonal revelation like The Urantia Book, but you will find it in a more personal revelation such as these writings. Revelation for the soul can only be passed between souls, it has to remain personal in the

experience. There may only be one high Son and Daughter that comes in flesh to a material world, but that short personal communication is enough for the whole of that world's humanity to benefit. But as Mary and I came and weren't fully received, there remains a hole in our personal revelation. In effect, the coming of our flesh bestowal was incomplete, so at some time this hole in our personal revelation will need to be filled in. And it will have to be done in person, face-to-face, and not as we are doing now with you James in this written form. What we are doing James, although more personal an experience than the The Urantia Book, it is still not personal enough. And as Mary and I can't come again in person as we did back then, so there is the need for humanity to see the arrival of another higher Daughter and Son, to complete the personal revelation of truth.

The Urantia Book says that only one high Son of Truth can ever be born into flesh on a material world, and this is so, however it doesn't include the mention of a high Daughter of Truth, nor does it mention the fact that Mary and my personal revelation and interaction with humanity was incomplete. And it needs to be completed, but as we can't come and be again in flesh because we have fully liberated our Spirits of Truth, then humanity awaits the arrival of another high pair who can.

You couldn't say Mary's and my mission was successful, we only revealed a partial revelation, and our Spirits of Truth have been unable to serve you properly on Earth, hence you have made no headway with the truths and information I gave to you. Instead you've been able to use what little there was of it for your own self-serving purposes in establishing the Christian Churches.

On a universal level, our mission was successful. We effectively terminated the Rebellion upon our deaths and arrival into spirit where our Spirits of Truth could function giving rise to the division of the Mansion Worlds. Those spirits choosing to live following us have been able to embrace the Divine Love, do their Soul-Healing, and ascend up through the feeling Mansion Worlds and into the Celestial spheres. And you can see for yourself, that the same hasn't happened on Earth. This is no division of truth on Earth, and no one has attained living a Celestial level of truth, as no one has done their Soul-Healing. So our mission was only part successful, and so far as truth is concerned, waits to be completed.

However to complete it would require Mary and I to return Earth to become of the Rebellion and Default by being born imperfectly and with negative minds, then do our Soul-Healing, growing in truth to the Celestial level and liberating our Spirits of Truth, yet this cannot happen. Mary and I can't return to flesh, nor can we partake of the Rebellion and Default. So yes, James, as I read your mind, you are correct in saying that our mission was never intended to be a complete revelation. It couldn't be, even had Mary and I been wholly accepted, because we were unable to become of the Rebellion. Our souls are too perfect, they can't be tainted by such evilness, so our revelations of truth, our mission, was always going to be twofold in relation to the destiny of Daughters and Sons coming to Earth. There was always going to be another high pair who would come, descend into humanity's midst, fully take on, become of through their parenting, the Rebellion and Default, heal themselves of it, thereby opening the way for all people to follow. This however, was never made known to anyone. It's been kept as a big secret, necessary so as nothing could interfere with the coming of this other high pair. So nothing could influence or interrupt all they would need to experience. Their mission in effect, as far as humanity on Earth is concerned, being even more important than Mary's and my coming. They are coming to show you the way to heal yourself of your evil states; they are coming all for you. Mary and I came only partly for you. We really came for our whole universe. So it's to this other pair humanity needs to look for immediate hands on help – not us.

So what you are now faced with is the need for another pair of high Revelers Of Truth to come, and this time partake of the negative, heal it within themselves, and ascend in truth to the Celestial level so they can liberate their Spirits of Truth, which will then join or unite with Mary's and mine, effectively enabling our Spirits of Truth to become available to all on Earth. And as revealed in The Urantia Book, a

Daughter and Son of the Avonal order could fulfil this role. They could bestow themselves as Mary and I did into flesh, but unlike us, they can partake of the evil and then heal it, thereby opening the way for humanity to follow; allowing people to uncover the truth of their negative state with the help of their, and our, Spirits of Truth.

The Urantia Book says that only one such flesh bestowal of a high Son can occur on each material world, and this ordinarily is true, however, it doesn't say that such a bestowal can't be *shared* by two Sons (and two Daughters) to complete the full bestowal. You might say this is splitting hairs or something of a technicality, however we have exploited it and that is the truth of the matter as it stands. And as the book points out, because Mary and I came, so we can do whatever we want with your world, so if want another high Daughter and Son, or ten, to come to Earth, so it will be done all with our Mother and Father's blessing, because it would ultimately be what They want.

Humanity has had two thousand years to show that it can't heal itself. It can't ascend in truth, it can't evolve its soul, it can't free itself from the clutches of the Rebellion and Default. It can't use what I revealed back then to help itself. It can only use what I taught to make things worse for itself. Look at how bogged down you are in materially orientated religions, none of which want to accept ongoing fresh revelation from spirit, and all of which are only interested in controlling as many people as they can.

And because of this, I have had to come and start over. I have had to re-reveal my partial revelation to James Padgett, and then wait until the time has been right for Mary to be revealed, so I can work with her at revealing the rest of what we want to say; hence these writings now with you James. You are our conduit to achieve these aims.

But writing messages of truth and telling you things is still not the completion of our bestowal, this needs to happen in person, and those persons will be the Avonal pair. So you are now awaiting the arrival of such a high Son and Daughter to help show you the way – to lead you to Mary and I, so we can lead you onto the Mother and Father.

So what I am telling you is a big revelation, something that in time will affect the whole of humanity.

This Avonal pairs personal presence will extend for the duration of the next age, the next one thousand years. When their personal influence ends, the Divine Love will be withdrawn for a season, and the combined three thousand years, beginning when Mary and I first set foot on Earth, *will* complete Mary's and my bestowal and revelation of truth.

I will leave you there, James, something to think about I should say. Speak to you soon. Jesus.

(1/4/03)

Good morning James, I am here again, Jesus.

I see from your thoughts and feelings that you are full of worries about what you have to do today. Keep expressing all you feel and be with the Father and Mother longing for the truth They will reveal to you through your soul as your feelings surface.

In answer to your question, I am not with you now in person. I am not standing with you in the Earth spirit plane, or Earth plane as it's commonly called, looking over your shoulder watching you type these thoughts. No, I am far away in the *higher* or *deeper* recesses of our universe; however, as I felt your longing for me to write, so I have responded. As I told you, time and space are of no real consequence in this form of communication, and I can be busy doing other things, even speaking with other spirits, whilst at the same time *thinking* to you.

Once the lines of communication were opened between you and us, Mary and I can speak to you from any part of our universe and at any time. You only need call us by sincerely wanting us to speak with you, and we will *be with you*. There were times, particularly during our early communications with you, when Mary and I have been literally by your side in spirit. You were able to perceive me being with you, and at times you have vaguely seen and perceived Mary and I during some your meditations, however, as we no longer need to supervise you so closely, or give you the reassurance of our personal presence, we can speak to each other now this way – from afar.

Today I want to give you something else to think about! The reasons for this will become evident over time. I want you to imagine some things. I want you to imagine and accept that I *could* come to Earth, that is, I could materialise my spirit form into looking like just an ordinary person walking down the street and no one would know it was me. I could appear just the same as everyone else. And if I were bumped into, the person bumping me would feel me as being solid just the same as if they bumped into anyone else. And if they spoke to me I would hear them and speak back to them just like a normal person. I would be just like a regular person in all respects, and I could come and go at will, and no one would ever know unless I told them. And I dare say that if I did actually do this and said to someone “I am Jesus of the Bible”, they would look at me as just another strange person they now had to deal with. Just another Jesus freak! But I could take on any male disguise possible. And Mary could accompany me and play her role, or even materialise herself separately if the need arose.

I have no reason to do such a thing now, but it is something Mary and I can do anywhere and anytime in any part of our universe. I can be wherever I want to be when I want to be it; I mean, I can create myself to be anything I can or want to imagine.

Now the next thing I want you to think about is that the same applies in spirit. I can come down to the lower spirit worlds, say that of the Earth, and be amongst the spirits without them being any the wiser as to whom they are speaking to or looking at. I can mask my souls light expression anywhere, and to the degree I feel I want to. I have complete mastery of my souls attributes of expression, and I can *create* myself to be whatever I want. Mary and I can both do this, and this is something, which is unique to the nature of our souls. Under very special circumstances, others can be materialised or present themselves differently as to how they are, but only we are able to appear other than we are at random whenever we feel like it.

So we, Mary and I, could go for a walk amongst people or spirits and be just as they are. And we could talk to them just as though we were one of them, and they would not suspect our personality and true soul essence for one moment, unless we chose to reveal ourselves to them. Even you and Marion would

not know of our presence with you, if we did not intend you to know. We can be visibly invisible so to speak. And it is well within our power-rights, as the Father and Mother have given such rights to us; and so we can do this and many other such things whenever we feel it is appropriate to do so.

I am not saying this intending you or anyone else to walk along suspecting every couple you see of potentially being us in disguise. I am giving you this mind exercise for other reasons, which will as I said, in time become obvious as to why. For now I merely want you to imagine such things, it is more the impression I want you to be left with than anything else.

And with that I say farewell for now, as I feel you must go and get ready for your meeting. I look forward to speaking to you later, Jesus.

Hello James, Jesus. I will continue now that you have returned from the interview.

I am glad that it wasn't too bad, and I am very pleased with the truth the Mother and Father showed you as a result of the experience. And I agree with what you were just saying to Marion: how incredible it is that your perception and understanding of things changes, constantly shifting with every new thought and insight. Our heavenly Parents are incredible, and the depths of Their soul astounding. And it will only get more incredible from now on.

As encouragement, allow your soul, yourself, to awaken to the relationship the Mother and Father want to have with you. They will take you in all sorts of directions, but go with Them inside yourself, and let however They want to relate to you come. And feel free to be however you want to be with Them. They enjoy it all. They love how we all are, and only want us to be natural, frank, free and true in our self-expression with Them. The more open and feeling-expressive you are with Them, the more They can be with and relate personally to you.

They want you to be free and as expressive as a child is. Life is all meant to be fun and loving all the time with Them. They constantly astound me as to how They speak to me in the conversations we have. It gives you a nice feeling when you feel you *are* Their child. It's very nice to feel so loved by Them.

I don't have anything further to say to you at this point. I just wanted to come and speak some more, just a friendly reassuring chat. You see nothing is urgent in the Mother and Father's domain. We all have time, as there really is no time. Time being only a relative term used to identify a sequence of experience. I wanted to have this experience with you. I wanted to do nothing more than to speak with you now as I am doing, nothing more in the whole of my universe. Does that make you stop and think?

Well my friend, I will stop now, as Mary wants to speak further with you. I give you and Marion my love; you can tell her we too are pleased she got her present of the pink shoes from the Mother and Father today. Well done, and keep up the good work. I will come again soon, Jesus.

Yes James I am here now, Mary.

I want to impress on you the need to heed Marion's words and listen to all she says, as she contains within her soul all that you will need to help you focus on yourself.

The further you go in your Healing, the more appreciative you are becoming of how far away from themselves most men are, how disconnected they are from their own feelings – how disconnected you are. This isn't such a great problem for women, as they by nature are more inwardly focused being

concerned with feelings and the emotional aspects of life. But men, as boys, haven't been allowed to be, or encouraged to be this way, having been made to push their feelings aside. Women's problems lie in the fact that men don't allow them to express their feelings and emotions to them; and they don't participate in speaking about such things with women. (I am talking in generalised terms you understand, and some individual men and other cultures do enjoy men being more feeling expressive and aware and respectful of their feelings.) And you can't blame men when they as children weren't allowed to freely express all they felt, so feeling expression is simply not a part of their pattern. Still, I want men to realise just how far away from the inner realm of feelings they are. And I ask them to try and come back to it. It is what men will need to do if they want to do their Healing and advance their soul in truth.

Men need to become sympathetic to women and appreciative of their needs – their need to express all their feelings, and their need to have a good relationship with their partner who also expresses all his feelings. Or if he can't, at least wants to and tries to speak about his inadequacies. This will require men to want to see how women perceive things, and to want to listen to women, to understand what they say. Women by nature are closer to God, because they are by nature closer to their feelings. They are bearers of new life, so closer to the source of all life. They know innately where to go to find Paradise if left to their own choosing and are allowed to be free to go where they want, that is provided they want to live true. If a woman does not want to live the Truth, then she is just as lost and blind as most men (and like most women currently are). She will not pay attention to her feelings, and so will not be guided by them to the Source of all Light. It will be women of truth, women seeking nothing but the truth, who will lead in the reclamation of humanity's lost soul; first their own soul, and then men's. If a woman chooses her way to be the way of truth and at-onement with her Mother and Father, then finds a man who will support her, looking to her for her guidance to help him become more personal and true to his feelings, then both will gain a lot from each other even though it will be very testing. He will be surprised to learn how she sees and feels things. If a woman feels she has such support from her man, she will surprise herself as to the truth she just seems to somehow know. She will say *no* to this and that without even knowing why herself, by simply reacting to and expressing her feelings, and in time the truth will present itself along with the associated understanding.

As I am sure you won't mind my saying James – as I know you marvel at Marion's innate understanding of all such things and her ability to feel when something is wrong, particularly when you do or say something that is not true – that Marion is the perfect example of the intuitive woman, and her intent to live true to the Mother and Father based solely on her feelings is exceptional. She is inspiring for us in spirit to see, as she is completely blind to where her feelings are taking her, yet she is wholly surrendered to them, allowing them to come, expressing them all with absolute faith that the way will be revealed and the truth known. The way and truth coming in their own time, being what the Mother and Father want. And as you have witnessed so many times now, she just works and works on expressing what her feelings want to tell her, what is new to her, succeeding in bringing up from her inner depths the truth as to why she is feeling as bad as she does. When men learn to look to women as examples of how to express their true feelings; when there are those women for them to look to, then humanity will be ready to turn the corner of its self-denial.

As we have spoken about this before James, I won't go on with it, however I want to address something that has been bothering you.

All the way through my messages to you I have stressed how what you feel to be love is not love. I have wanted to explain and impress upon you that you can't know what true love feels like whilst you are living in denial of your true feeling self; when so many of your feelings you are selectively choosing with your mind to suppress and even eradicate. Yet still you listen to people speaking about how much they

love their children or their pets or one another, and you see how much happiness and joy they get from their experiences of sharing and intimacy, and you wonder: surely this is love? And you try to reconcile what these people, and even what you feel and call love, with what I have told you. You wonder whether what I say is correct, and whether perhaps there can be love still within the negative, albeit tainted, but nevertheless, love.

What I have told you, and this applies to most people, is that you have determined for yourself during your early childhood what love is. You have experienced a range of emotions and feelings, and because they have made you feel relatively good compared to times when you felt bad, then these feelings go into the love and feeling good compartment of your mind. And within this compartment you feel love, or rather you *believe* you feel love, and you *believe* you are loved and do love. You feel happy, you enjoy certain aspects of life, and at times you feel even overwhelmed with *love*; and for most people they are happy and content to live with this as love. It's what they know love to be, it's familiar to them; it makes them feel good and happy so they claim it is love. It is their Natural love yet it's being expressed through their negative mind. So within their mind's control of themselves, they can feel very loved and be very loving.

What I want you to understand is that this love is not true or real love. But this is hard for you to understand because you won't feel – experience – true or real love until you have completely healed your soul, and turned your mind into the positive. Then, what you will know to be love will be love, and not just based on the best of a bad lot – simply pure good clean love. And it will take you some time to get used to it. It won't feel like love to you, it will be far subtler, yet something more profound. It won't be as raw and basic as what you are used to, and you will liken it more to feelings of light. And what does light feel like? That too will come through the perceptions of your soul as they awaken to the higher truth you will be living. The Light of Truth you will experience as love.

In the mean time however, this being all very technical, doesn't really mean much to you, so if you want to persist in saying what you feel is love, by all means do so. It is a mind-love, not a true feeling or truth-love, still love nonetheless if that's what you feel it to be, and it's not for me to say otherwise. All I want you to understand is that when you start to get into the real depths of your Soul-Healing, the deep hard stuff, then all that you do call love is going to be scrutinised, and if it doesn't hold up to the truth you are revealing to yourself, then you will have to admit that it is not real and true love, that is false love, and love you have manufactured by your mind.

I am telling you such things because as to whether or not you feel love, and is the love you feel real or true, will be a difficult point for most people to deal with. It will test them to the very core of their being, because it will bring everything that they are, all they believe and how they behave, to account. It is a huge reckoning; of itself full of bad feelings, all of which will also need to be expressed. So I want to help prepare people by putting forward this alternative point of view and one that seems to defy all they believe to be real, good and true. One that makes you reassess everything, one that potentially will turn everything on its head, because that is what is going to happen if you are serious about doing your Healing.

Whilst people want to remain in their negative minds they must have *good* feelings, life would be too unbearable if they didn't. And so they will use whatever they can to feel good. And if there is any *love* and extra good feelings, then they will amplify and hold onto such feelings not wanting them to go away. They will use them to suppress other bad feelings, and they will believe that what they feel is love, and for their negative corrupt believe patterns, it is love. So the parent 'loves' the child; it loves its own child more than anything in the world. It has many lovely and happy experiences with it, and it feels such a close bond, all of which it declares to be love. And the child is happy, along with the parent, and nothing could be better in life. And everyone is happy, and isn't this wonderful. However, the sad truth still

remains that the parent is of a rebellious mind, and it is still imposing its negative belief patterns on the child it so dearly loves; and that so loved child is forming its own negative mind, all of which will affect and determine its adult life and then its own children.

So I ask you James, what is love? This is the big question, and one, which everyone will have to reconcile within themselves. You are coming to an understanding about it as your Healing progresses, and by the time it finishes you will understand the truth of love so far as you are concerned. And this truth will be your feeling expression based on your experiences. It won't be another's, and you can't force it on anyone else making them agree and feel the same way you feel about things. But you can state what you feel. It's then up to everyone else to find out the truth for themselves. That is the beauty of life. Everyone is to find out the truth through their own personal experiences.

I won't say anymore about love for now. I will leave it to you and your feelings to see what truth you uncover about it. But I will say that in these messages I am aiming for the bottom line. I want to wipe away all delusion and fantasy, all falseness and lies. Some of what I might say may be hard for you to accept, and so it should. If it wasn't, and you already knew everything I said, then there would be no point in my speaking to you. But you don't have to accept all I'm saying in one go. You might find you have to grow into it. As you change by honouring your feelings and living true to them, then something you don't agree with now that I have said, you might find yourself beginning to understand and agreeing with later.

Much of what I will tell you will be confrontational, however it will be nothing compared to what your soul and the Mother and Father will make you confront within yourself through your Healing. What I say will be the easy part. You are to do the hard work.

We'll speak more about love – is it love or is it false – at other times. Continue to tell Marion all you feel about it, particularly if you feel bad about what I have said – and if you don't get it. Keep on speaking to her about all your bad feelings.

James, it is imperative that you keep expressing your bad feelings as you become aware of them. Speak about the physical ones and then the emotional ones. Don't just sit with a pain in your leg without speaking up about it. Tell Marion. And if you feel that it's boring and nothing will come of it, and who wants to hear you mork on about the same pain in your leg when you wish it just wasn't there anyway, then all the more reason for you to say something about it, and especially how boring and morky you feel saying it all. Tell Marion about it because she cares about it, she cares about you having a pain in your leg, even if you don't. And with her example of caring about and sympathising with you, you will learn to do it for yourself. You don't know how to care for yourself if you were never cared for. And because you don't care for yourself, you can see that your parents didn't care for you. Marion's parents didn't care for her, but she has had experiences with caring people since she has wanted to know the truth of herself, people before she met you, so she learnt from them how to care for herself. Everyone needs help, no one can do it all on their own. You have Marion and she has you. Other people might not be able to help each other as you both can, so they may find they need to go and get help from another caring person. There are many people wanting to be helpful and caring in a way that will support your feeling expression. And even though these people themselves will most likely be heavily entrenched in their negative mind, it's all relative. Help can be given at each step of the way. A little light can be shone in the darkness at any time. The darkness is still there, but the little light makes it a little more bearable.

A part of your humbling James, it so learn to look to Marion, the woman, for her guidance, advice, and leadership. You don't know anything about your feelings, she knows all about hers. She can help you, as you have learnt you can't help yourself. Without her help you'd get nowhere. And for a male ego mind that believed it didn't need help, that it could work out everything for itself, and could do whatever it applied its mind to, you have had to eat humble pie. And this humiliation has been good for you, as it has

broken down the defences of your mind. And each time you have allowed Marion in and have not rejected her believing you know what's best, you have allowed your mind to relinquish a little more control and have allowed your feelings to come more to the fore.

And each time you have deferred to Marion and taken her advice by accepting what she has said, and even agreeing with her, telling and showing her she is right, you have helped her to feel better about herself, more confident in her feelings and being able to express them. The less you reject her and her feelings, the more she feels she can have her say in the world, all of which her parents didn't allow her to do. Her ego having been crushed into non existence needs a little building up; her self-confidence being shattered needs careful nurturing. When you don't fight her and don't assert what you believe to be your rightful authority over her, she can come out a little from under her shell, each time helping her to have more faith and confidence in her feelings. She is allowing her feelings to guide her in life. She doesn't know where they are leading her. The more you can just allow her to live this way, the better she will feel about herself. She doesn't need the all vision and bigger pictures you need; she only needs to be totally secure in the knowledge that you accept her as she is, that you want her to be exactly as she is, and that you don't want her to be any other way. And you don't subtly pressure or coerce or even, not so subtly, bulldoze her into being how she doesn't want to be. Her parents had no sensitivity to her feeling needs, they rammed themselves into her face hardly allowing her to draw a breath by herself. They wanted total domination and control, and now she needs the complete opposite from you – total freedom of self-expression. If you step off the 'I am the boss' pedestal, as hard as that will be to do, and allow her some room to move, you'll find she'll come out of herself being able to express all her repressed feelings. And the more she does this the more she can help you.

That is all I will say for now James, as I see you need to go and be with Marion and your little grey cat. Bye for now, from Jesus and myself.

(2/4/03)

Good morning James, I am here, Mary.

Today I want to tell you more about my personal experiences with Jesus when we were together on Earth. As I became involved in organising others through the women's corps, I had the opportunity to speak more with him.

In the early times I went to him seeking practical direction and reassurance that what we the women were doing was what he wanted. We were told various things by his men disciples, however, as you might imagine, these things were very confusing at times and seemed often to conflict with the messages Jesus was teaching. So many of the men wanted to dominate the women, to have the controlling say. And at times it didn't matter what Jesus wanted, they ignored his directions believing he would be pleased with their efforts, which of course he wasn't.

Being nominated the spokes women for our group put me in the position of going to him personally to ask him to help me see the truth of our confusion. None of the men disciples wanted to take responsibility for the mass of people who wanted to be with Jesus. It wasn't their place or duty, so they claimed, they were being taught by Jesus to be his ambassadors, so such menial tasks shouldn't fall to them. This was not Jesus' desire, he wanted everyone to be equal, but he couldn't make the men do what they didn't want to do, so much to his relief, we women took over the practical day-to-day running of his camp.

During these initial months it became clear to me that many of the men disciples were not understanding the masters directions or teachings. I was surprised to find that I had no difficulty understanding what Jesus said, everything made perfect sense; mostly it was common sense, and yet the men most close to him, who spent so much time with him, failed to comprehend the simplest of concepts. Jesus was so often frustrated with them, leaving them coming to be with us women who being more down to earth, readily understood and appreciated much of what he said. He said often to us that he wished it was the women who he could teach to be the spiritual leaders instead of the men. The men all being schooled heavily in Jewish custom and belief found it very hard to put such things aside and objectively think about what Jesus had to say. By the end of his life they got the gist of what he was teaching, but still didn't fully understand the full ramifications of the truths he was revealing. His message was never going to get out to the masses because it wasn't being supported by the women, there was no practical element to it. The men just wanted Jesus to exert his power, which they were sure he was preparing them for; power that would qualify them for the top jobs in the new land. And with that power, all their enemies would be removed and they would then rise up to being the leaders – kings – of the land.

Of course none of this was put in the Bible, not the truth of how it really was, because men can't be made to seen in such a bad light, but really sometimes I wondered why Jesus bothered. I know why he did, but it was so frustrating. And in the end when he saw that his mission was all but useless, that the men were not going to get it at all, and were going to be left to carry on his legacy, one they didn't even understand nor live the truths of, he reverted to speaking in parables and riddles, so that perhaps wiser men could one day through them uncover the truths he was imparting. But unfortunately, most of the parables were forgotten or changed, so very little was achieved.

Jesus often discussed with me how he knew his life was not about succeeding in revealing the truths and establishing a new spirituality on Earth. He understood that the limitations of the Rebellion would not allow this. Without our Spirits of Truth both being liberated together we were to look to a far greater plan, one that would mean our coming back in some way and re-revealing the truths that are essential for humanity.

Jesus also understood that his and my real mission was the termination of the Rebellion on the highest spiritual level, something that would be done spiritually and not done on Earth. So we did the best we could under the near impossible circumstances. It is a very glorified idea of his life that humanity has been left with, and as The Urantia Book is required to support this notion, so it too has a very glorified account within it.

I don't want to take anything away from Jesus; he was a wonder and glory to behold. He was truly magnificent in all his splendour; he was the father of his universe made flesh, it was the behind the scenes stuff that wasn't up to par.

Jesus and his apostles would go for days at a time to other towns and villages leaving us to tend to the needy, and then return and rest; and only during these times could I go and tell him of our problems. He was always so friendly and spoke so openly, clearing away all worries and problems with common logic and practical sense, which was very appealing to us women. Our resources were limited and fluctuated all the time, there was a transient feel to everything, so we had to rely much more on our common sense, which when supported by what Jesus said, gave us such joy to carry on through the difficulties. It wasn't easy roaming around the countryside: people coming, people going: was there going to be enough food, where would everyone sleep, what about the little children – were they being looked after sufficiently, what about the sanitary conditions if we stayed in one place for any length of time, it was a lot to manage.

But let me go back to my story and the early days of our being in camp. It wasn't long before we couldn't help but feel that the apostles were getting carried away with their new-found power, failing to understand the messages that Jesus was giving to them for us. Then one day, suddenly in our midst, was the master, as he said he wanted to see what we were doing. Up until this time he too was relying on reports from the apostles (I will call the men disciples, *apostles*, as in distinction from the women disciples; we were disciples equal in all respects with the men, with some of us becoming very interested in the truth itself, wanting to live and know all that Jesus taught), which were, as it turned out, largely inaccurate. They were giving Jesus the picture they wanted him to see, not what was really happening. They of course portrayed themselves in a better light than we women.

This day was very wonderful but quite nerve racking, for in our minds we had elevated this man to glorious heights, as all we were really hearing and seeing of him were told to us as stories of incredible experiences people were having – all the wonderment and excitement that he was bringing into peoples lives. Everything was disorganised, we hadn't had enough time to work out a working system for camp life, and the men were no help, but suddenly there he was!

He wandered through our camp and the other girls and women pushed me forward to tend to his needs. I was on hand with food and water, but he didn't want any of these things. He spoke to many of the women and children we were caring for. Many were not in too good a condition being away from their homes and places of security. They needed a lot of support.

By the end of his tour he asked if all the women disciples could gather around him, which we did. We felt very special, as it was obvious that he was very pleased with all we were doing. And he said so. He told us we had pleased His Father in Heaven greatly with our service, and how he and His Father were very pleased with all the help we had given to everyone. This praise sent shivers through us and some of our group wept. By now we had thoroughly accepted that he was a very special person, and indeed the God of All had sent him to be with us to help us understand the right and true way to live. We women did not have much religious belief to interfere with this, and he the person seemed so real, genuine, honest, loving and true. He was so down to earth that we accepted openly and without question all he said. After he had thanked us he said we were to come in person to him at any time if there was anything we needed, this made us feel even more important.

Some weeks passed then he came again and said he wanted us to come and be with him where he was camped for the evening, as he wanted to explain some things to us. We went nervously having been summonsed, but also excited about what it was that he was going to say to us. We sat about him and the apostles sat behind us, as he had obviously made his intentions clear as to what he was doing with us. This mark of respect made us feel even more special! So we sat with him and he asked for some food and wine to be brought to us saying he wanted us to eat with him as we all talked. He wanted us to feel relaxed as if we were all together in a large home. And so we did, even though this was so unusual for us to be treated as an equal and honoured for just being people and his friends. Slowly with his gentle leading we began to feel more relaxed and started to allow ourselves to come forward and even ask him questions. We allowed our fantasy pictures of him to evaporate accepting him as being just an ordinary man. He laughed, smiled and acted very normal; he was so accepting of us, treating us with no superiority – it was wonderful, to be treated this way. You have no idea James, being women we always felt subservient, even in our own households. The men were always the leaders, always, there was never anything we could do without their say so, no matter how subtle it was. It was such a relief to be treated this way, and although strange at first, we soon got used to it. How Jesus treated us made us warm to him and His Father of Heaven more than anything. It was his actions that spoke to us, that made us feel good. And he didn't adhere to, nor was he restricted by, convention. He was his own man, he did what he wanted to do all based on his feelings, and it made us all feel very good.

After we had eaten he asked us to come closer as he wanted to tell us what his mission with is Heavenly Father was. He wanted us to know what it was that he had been teaching the men disciples, and so he talked for some time about the truth of why he was here, and who had sent him, and what he wanted of the people, and how we could best help and follow him. He told us of our spiritual heritage as souls, and spoke of us accompanying him into Heaven after his life and ours were over. He spoke so lovingly and personally about his Father that it did inspire you to want to get to know Him.

As he spoke to us, I felt, as did the others (we shared our experiences later) of a feeling of a strange, unseen but nice, presence about me; and as if this presence were binding us all together; and then was even moving into me. Later we learned this was the Holy Spirit bringing with it the Father's Love, as we all began to open our hearts to the Father as Jesus was telling us to do. The feeling was strong, but also made us feel tired, and Jesus seeing this said that we had had enough for that evening and that he would like us to meet with his women disciples on regular basis, which we did.

Jesus didn't call us disciples, neither the men or women, he didn't call us anything, we were just known to be his close associates, those who he wanted to teach the truths to. Other men and women asked if they too could become his disciples, a part of his chosen followers and he said yes, he never refused anyone, however such new comers accepted their place behind those who were already ahead. Other groups of followers formed, groups of men and women based on things they had in common, and by the end of his life some groups even comprised both men and women; and he would go to them and teach them the truths as he taught us. He would try and proportion his time as best he could to communicate as much of the truth and information as he could. And as he became more experienced at knowing what to say and how to say it, he refined his teachings, simplifying them, keeping them within the boundaries of the minds that sat before him. He knew the limitations of the people and didn't go too far. Only occasionally with certain individuals who did show they could understand more, and did want more, did he open up and speak about more far reaching things. He had many private talks with people, some being favourites he enjoyed speaking with more than his apostles.

The apostles represented the Son of God reaching out to common man. And his constant inclusion of them, and his giving priority and authority to them, was to show all others that there were no favourites so far as His Father in Heaven was concerned. And what I mean by this is, he didn't just

gather to himself those people who could understand what he said, then take them removing himself from the Jewish lands, finding a peaceful place to teach them the revelations of truth in the hope that they would learn and understand and then spread the word. So instead he stayed with simple men who represented 'any man' and really any woman, that we were all equal, in that the lowest he respected and didn't just brush them aside and stick the better educated people. And he wanted to remain with his people because he wanted to show them up: he was living in direct contrast to most of what they were and believed about themselves. He was always being invited to leave the Jewish lands and go elsewhere, where he was told, and it probably would have been true, he would be more openly welcomed and not so heavily judged. But he wanted the judgement, because he wanted to show up the power, control and superiority his people, the Jews, had, by believing they were the special chosen race. He was the messiah, he was the prophesied David, he was the chosen one; but that wasn't to mean, and didn't mean, that the whole Jewish race was the most special and destined to be the rulers of the world. There was no other controlling race that believed they were as superior as the Jews did, and the Jews still believe it. The Romans, although they had a certain power and dominated a lot of people, didn't believe as part of their being that they were created better than all others by God. The Romans in fact believed they were equal in creation with others, only they were better at doing certain things which gave them power over others; they didn't believe that they were the unique and special ones chosen and specifically favoured by God, and were waiting until the day when God sent His Chosen One to make them the supreme rulers of all, when everyone would be converted to Judaism or else made into slave, and on that day the Jews would be proven right.

Had Jesus gone to live in Rome, he would have been accepted more as an aesthetic, a spiritual leader, and treated with far more respect. Had he just wanted to teach people about the truth, he could have easily found a place in many countries to live a full life without the threat of being nailed to a cross. But his life wasn't about establishing the truth on Earth, it was about showing up the forces of evil, it was about standing up to the leaders of the Rebellion and stopping their power. He was standing up to the Spiritual Evil Ones who masterminded the Rebellion and caused Eve and Adam to default; and he was standing up the 'Chosen Representatives' of the Evil Ones on Earth, the Jewish controllers. The Jews are the chosen ones, only not how they believe. They were chosen by the Evil Ones to manifest the most controlling ways, personally and impersonally, of the Rebellion and Default on Earth, which is why so many people despise them, fearing that control. And the long awaited Jewish messiah is really Daligastia who would manifest back on Earth to raise them up into their Supreme Controlling positions on Earth. So Jesus wasn't this Evil One, and nor will Daligastia actually materialise back on Earth because he and his soul-partner are now confined along with the other Evil Ones to a spirit detention sector, no longer able to negatively influence humanity.

The teaching of the truths done by Jesus and myself to become established on Earth, was to come at another time, when people would be more conducive to receiving them, a time a long way in the future. He merely wanted to introduce his Heavenly Father and the truth that one can long to Him for His Divine Love, and much of the basic truth he told Mr Padgett. Mostly his life wasn't about things of this Earth, it was about things to do with our universe, unseen things, things happening on high. So much of the time, things he said and did didn't make much sense to those on the ground who had no idea about such inner and higher universal things. The average mind of those on Earth at that time wasn't able to deal with such far reaching concepts or information. The men and women he spoke to could hardly grasp the notion that there was life after death in spirit worlds. When Jesus said he would rise again, they had no idea about what he meant, even though he explained it many times. And it's the same now with so many in the Christian Faiths, they accept heaven and life after death to some degree, but they won't hear of spirit-mortal communication, nor do they want to find out anything about what life in spirit that

awaits them will be like. All too many spirits from the churches arrive in spirit wholly unprepared for spirit life; and so much so, that many of their beliefs make it initially very hard for them to adapt to their new lives, many being left in darkness, lost and confused, even refusing to believe they have died for a long time. Many people from the *Faiths* suffer years of extreme agony, torment and self-punishment, in the misguided belief that God is making them pay heavily for their sinful life.

But back to my story.

Quickly we all became very familiar and relaxed with him. He treated us equally helping us to work out our problems and difficulties. We discussed our work, and he taught us more each time about what his Father in Heaven wanted us to know about Him. It was a wonderful time, so inspiring; we all felt such a part of it. Because of his respect for women, both women young and old loved him, devoting their lives to him. We all felt it and were so grateful, allowing ourselves greater respect.

After that group meeting with Jesus when we all felt the presence of the Holy Spirit, every time I thought of him and the Father I began to feel its presence about me. I enjoyed this feeling and longed for it more and more. It was definitely having some sort of effect on me. I spoke about it with the other women, some saying they too felt it, but not so it seemed as much or intensely as I did. Then one day, right in the middle of taking a step from one thing to another, I realised that it, *the presence*, was with me seemingly of its own accord without my even thinking about God or Jesus. I hesitated in a moment of fear suddenly thinking maybe it was an evil spirit of some sort – Jesus had spoken about them, the Evil Ones – trying to take me over; and I realised I still had an old belief from childhood about such things, but then almost immediately, as if in reply to these thoughts came words in my head: “No, my child, be not afraid, I am not an evil spirit. I am the one My son Jesus speaks of. I am his Father of Heaven, as I am yours.” This stunned me. Jesus had not said anything about *his* Father speaking to anyone else. None of the apostles said such a thing had happened to them; and then as if in answer to these inner questions and doubting came more words clearly to my mind: “Fear not my little one, you are my beloved daughter in whom I am well pleased. I am your Father of Heaven as I am Jesus’, and I love you as I love him.” As He spoke these words to me, I felt a great rush of spirit energy up through me. I had never felt anything like it; I had to sit down to regain my composure. I did not tell anyone of this experience for some time, and I continued about my work with my mind spinning as I tried to think about all the feelings I was having in me. I felt as though I was being transformed in some way. I could feel all sorts of inner energy shifts going on, and these lasted for the remainder of the day. The next day after I awoke, as the memories of this experience came back to me, I could feel that I was somehow different to how I had been. I couldn’t put it into words as it was just a knowing, and I didn’t know anything about it except for the feeling.

Over the next days I felt more like my old self, but still I knew deep inside something profound had happened to me. I felt like one of those people who had been mysteriously healed, or had had some strange out-of-the-ordinary experience, but I had not heard of anyone having this sort of experience. I wanted to tell Jesus about it but he was not in camp and it seemed that he would be away for some time, so I went about my work inwardly excited about what seemed unmistakably to be my connection with Jesus’ Father – and my Father too! I was a little apprehensive as to what it meant and what might happen now, but I also felt excited. I felt I now knew about what it was that Jesus was all about, and what he was here for, and what he was teaching. Everything just made sense – I understood him. The Truth came alive and I wanted to know all about it. I had lots of questions for Jesus; I couldn’t wait for his return. It was the beginning of our relationship in earnest.

I also began to experience a new strength within me. I felt stronger in myself, in my feelings, an outright knowing of what was right and true. And I began to feel I knew more about how to organise

what we were trying to do. And as I spoke what I felt, the other girls responded very well enjoying this *new* me. They all gave me their support, some even looking to me to explain things to them about what Jesus said. The Holy Spirit continued to fill my heart with the Father's Divine Love, and He would speak to me in answer to my thoughts. It was a great time; I was so excited, so happy. I felt so different from anything I could have ever possibly imagined.

When I was thinking about a problem I found my mind started to ask the Father about it, and before I knew it, He was answering me, giving me advice or some words that helped me to find the solution. Nothing He said took me away from my feelings; everything He said supported them. I enjoyed His speaking to me and would go to Him with all my questions; quickly I learnt to listen to His answers being able to stop my own mind getting in the way and having its say. Still I had not shared this with anyone, even though I had sounded out some of the others as to whether they thought it possible that this Father of Jesus could speak directly to us. No one it seemed had even thought of the idea, let alone experienced it themselves.

When things had settled down after Jesus' return, I asked him if I could speak privately with him. He willingly agreed and we went into his tent (which of itself, to go into a man's own personal and private quarters unless you were his wife or *one of those women* was unheard of) and he asked his apostles if we could not be disturbed. He said, once we were inside, that I need not be embarrassed as it was the only place he was quite sure we could speak uninterrupted and with a relative amount of privacy. As he said these words, he lowered his voice and I understood what he was inferring. So I conspiratorially too lowered mine and moved my chair closer to his. It gave me a nice feeling being close and alone with him; I felt like we were two children who were about to share a secret together. When I was relaxed I told him of my experiences. As I spoke his face shone with excitement. He was so pleased and he loved to hear what the Father had said to me. "Excellent Maria" he said when I finished, "how wonderful that you have partaken of the Spirit to such a full degree, I do look forward to hearing about your relationship with Him. (He was still so formal in the beginning with me, ha, now it makes me laugh!) Oh it gives me so much joy, and you are the first to understand my teachings and to know of that which I want all people to know. I commend you on your faith and I am so pleased with all that you are doing to help me, thank you my dear one, thank you." And then he took my hand and kissed the back of it! That was nearly too much for me. My heart was soaring, I felt as though I was being carried away; and the Spirit was all about us with its familiar presence, and I had tears in my eyes and he continued "let us now both ask our beloved Father of Heaven for His Love." And we did. We prayed together in his tent in the middle of somewhere and nowhere for His Divine Love, and it poured into my heart, and what I now knew was my soul. Tears of happiness and joy rolled down my cheeks, and all I felt like doing was hugging Jesus, but instead I knelt on my knees in front of him, and as I was about to thank him and give praise to his greatness, he bent down and holding me by my arms raised me back to my chair and said, "Mary, there is no need for that, not between us. You are my equal and my friend, and I want you to treat me how I treat you", then we were interrupted as a messenger arrived with something Jesus was waiting for. I rose and thanked him, and again he took my hand and kissed it saying "Our Father in Heaven loves you with all his heart, you are truly a blessed one." And I left.

I *was* in heaven! And that was about how I felt more or less for the duration of his life on Earth, up until his crucifixion. It was wonderful to be feeling so good. I had never experienced anything like it before. I felt the power of the Father, of the Father's Love in me, and the power of His Spirit that indwelt me. We called our Indwelling Spirit our *Light Power* (and not to be confused with the Spirit, as the Holy Spirit was often called), as in time the Father also spoke to others. As you can see, James, it was my Indwelling Spirit of God that spoke to me on behalf of the Father in Heaven, just as He and the Mother speak to you through yours, and just as They can speak to everyone through theirs. And it was

the Divine Minister via Her Holy Spirit that was accompanying Jesus in his work who was bringing with it the Father's Divine Love into the hearts and souls of those who accepted his word and chose to not only believe in him, but also live the truth he taught.

I will add that it is not the Holy Spirit that heals. It merely conveys the Divine Essence – the Divine Love – of the Mother and Father to our souls. It is the Divine Minister (as how she is revealed in 'The Urantia Book') who orchestrates and over sees such an Angelic Healing Ministry like Jesus'. And She also attends to both your personal healing – rectifying your negative mind, as you work through your mental circuits doing your Soul-Healing; and the healing ministry of angels, which as in Jesus' case were responsible for all the *healings of the spirit* – healing peoples suffering spirit (including healing their physical afflictions).

I will end here James. I hope this has shed light on what actually was going on in the personal side of things. All our love to you, and I will speak to you tomorrow, Mary.

(3/4/03)

Hello James, Mary.

Mary, before you continue today, can you please speak more about love and loving. I do have great difficulty with it. I understand what you have said: that because of our negative mind what we call love is tainted and so not real love, but still it's hard not to think that what people call and feel as love, isn't love. Surely it is love? As they feel it to be real.

Marion had in her life when she was young a couple who were very loving with each other, and loved her whenever they visited her home. And compared to her own parents who she says weren't loving at all, these people were the very opposite. She also feels when she was little, that she was loved by, and loved, her Granny. So what is this love? It's obvious that these people were more loving than her parents, and it's conceivable that had she grown up as their child she might feel loved and be more loving, yet you say, even these people's love is not love, it's still only a construct of their minds.

I understand that such loving people will still have to do their Healing, we all have something that needs healing, as I do believe you in that no one is perfect; but does it mean that those people who have some love will have less healing to do than others who don't feel so loved; and if this is true, it's not very fair, is it? Why should someone who is not loved as much as someone who is, have to suffer more and do more painful healing? It all sounds a bit like luck-of-the-draw and I don't think the Mother and Father work this way. I do find it all very confusing.

Nothing of what I thought was love has turned out to be love. I don't feel loving or that I was ever loved. I thought I loved some of my friends from school, we saw a lot of each other after school, we liked each other a great deal, but then I started looking into spiritual things, I changed, and suddenly I couldn't bear being with them. I hated what they stood for, I felt repulsed by them, I sure didn't feel any love for them. And I thought that if you felt love for someone, surely it would always remain as love, but now I see that's not true. Or that it probably is true, provided that love is real and true as you say.

So I still don't know, I haven't been able to settle it in my mind. So at best I think perhaps what Marion says she felt from her Granny, was a relative love, as you say, something within the context of her negative mind experience, so it's not true and real love – this I can understand. And so within this narrow context, and it being all she had, it is the nearest thing to love she can relate to. So in her bleak unloving early life, her Granny was a ray of sunshine, giving her fond memories and wishing for more of this 'love'.

Anyway, pardon me for rambling on, as I think I have gone around in a circle back to accepting what you say. I think I can understand it a little better now, but can you please explain things more for me again?

Yes, certainly James. You are confused about love, because as you say, you didn't experience any genuine love, so you have nothing to compare it too. And as you say what you thought was love, you have since found out was not love. You loved your friends from school and your girlfriends, or so you believed, but now you don't, so where is that love?

Because you only know the negative, which is mostly a loveless and self-denying state of being, what is called and felt as love is something, a feeling and emotion, that is relative to this state. It is a good feeling relative to a bad feeling. It can even be an intense emotional very good 'loving' feeling compared to one that is the opposite, a very bad feeling, and so naturally you call this good feeling, love.

Marion's parents never made her feel good, whereas this other couple you mentioned did make her feel good. Marion says this couple behaved in a *loving* way to each other, something she never saw between her own parents. So naturally she wants to be loved as she felt she was by this good couple. She uses them and her parents as her scale of relativity. And it's for Marion to discover the truth of love for herself. She has to work out through her own feelings if this love she felt from this good couple is true

love or is it something else, but for the time being it is definitely something more than her parents gave her, definitely something that made her feel good, so it's definitely, *love*.

But then you ask, these people, albeit being more loving than her parents, are still not perfect and will still need to do their Healing, which is true, so their love is tainted, so is it real and true love? And I would say it isn't. It's something that is a hell of a lot better than how her parents treated her, and it does make her feel good, but as to whether it is true love, she will have to find out for herself. I can't tell you that. It's a subjective experience, and a part of finding out the truth of love. It's the most important part of your Healing: to identify the truth of love.

I will say, for the sake of argument, that there is nothing wrong to use what you have. So in Marion's case, to say that she wants to be loved and in a loving relationship like the one she saw these two people having, is fine – it's fine for the time being, fine for her current level of truth. And you can say you felt love for your friends, but now you don't, because you don't have the same feelings for them, you have changed. You can say this was love because you knew nothing else to compare it against, and you don't know what you'll feel like when your Healing is finished; and even then it will still take you time to become familiar with what true and real love feels like.

So you accept it is love you feel, understanding as well, that it's love on your lower level of truth and love being expressed in your negative state. And you work with it as love, you express all the good feelings it makes you feel as you long for the truth of it, just as you do the same with your bad feelings. And you do your Healing, change and grow in greater awareness of yourself and all you feel, and see what happens in your relationship with these feelings of love.

You don't have to accept what I say; you have to work out things for yourself. As I said, I am only giving you another perspective, something different to think about; and I will maintain that even though this couple who made Marion feel loved are more *loving* than her parents, that love is still only a product of negative minds, theirs and hers, and it's not true or real love.

I am giving you only a mental concept, something to grasp with your mind. It's for you to have experiences of truth through your Healing to determine whether or not you agree with this concept. I am telling you these things to stir you up, to bring up repressed bad feelings. You are meant to get confused as you now are; this is the purpose and goal of my telling you such things. It's not a matter as to whether you can believe me or not outright, or whether I am right or not, but it is a matter of you expressing all the bad feelings, such as your feelings of confusion and all they bring up in you, so you can find the truth of love for yourself.

Your friend you saw yesterday said that he loves his little four year old boy; loves him greatly, and that they had a wonderful time together over the holidays. That his boy was so happy and loved everything, and yet as you both spoke about it, you could see he still has many things wrong within him all of which he is subjecting to his son. So he loves his son and yet is prepared to also hurt him by subjecting him to further suffering, by just being with him, by just being his *loving* father. And your friend wants to have another child. So is it right that your friend denies himself this *love* of his children because he is imperfect, by not having children until he is healed?

The problems are very complex because one would have to ask your friend what are his motives in having children. And he wouldn't be able to tell you them all – he as yet is not of a level of truth to know. He would be aware no doubt of a few things, but he wouldn't be aware of the negative minded ones he is unconscious of. And were he to do his Healing and bring to consciousness these hidden motivations, would he still want to have children?

The fact is you can only be as you currently are. You can't live for the future. If you feel you want to have children, and you feel very sure about it, then you have them even though you know you are subjecting them to your ways of evil. You are not meant to stop your life, healing everything before

resuming it, unless you feel to. You and Marion will not be the norm. You can still go ahead and do things within the wrongness knowing they are wrong, this in itself will be different than doing such things refusing to accept that you are wrong.

Your friend, because of all you and Marion have helped him accept about his negative mind, has at least a more sensitive approach to being a parent. He is not subjecting his child to all the cruelty he might have had he remained totally self-gratifying and unaware of this negative state. So his little boy will feel more *loved* than he might have felt had his father not started to do his Healing. And it's conceivable as a result this boy will grow up feeling much better about himself than his father felt about himself. And when the boy as a man is ready, he will choose to do his Healing, and his parents might even teach him about the importance of honouring his feelings and making him feel good about expressing himself thereby limiting his self-denial.

And will he have more healing to do than someone like yourself or Marion? In one sense the answer is he won't, but even so I will now contradict this. I will say he will have just as much healing, only his healing will be done differently to yours.

Ultimately, every one will live the truth of their negative states uncovering their bad feelings, and it will seem like some people have a harder go of it than others, but within the experience of the healing, all will be equal, everyone will suffer the same amount. I know this might not make sense looking at from the outside, but once again it's the inside that counts. A person more loved, will feel they have done just as much healing as a person not loved, because you are all starting out on the lowest and first Mansion World of truth ascending up through the seven Mansion Worlds before you become Celestials.

You know with yourself and Marion, James, that Marion in many ways has had a much harder time during her childhood than you did, and in many ways this is true. And yet as you are both uncovering your truth, you are finding you are very similar. Marion does suffer more, more aches and pains, and she has been working at her Healing longer, but her experience of this – what she feels about it – is the same as what you feel about your experience. And you being more disconnected from your feelings than she is, is a far worse state to be in, than being connected to one's feelings like she is, and giving rise to more healing work in this area for you James than she will have to do. It might be hard to understand, but if you could look objectively at both of you, at how each of you feel about yourself through your Healing, and about your overall Healing, you will come to the conclusion that even though you are both going through different stuff and at different times, the truth you are finding out about, the truth you are living, is still the same, so in another sense your Healing is the same.

Mary, I vaguely understand what you are saying. In one way I do feel I am feeling the same amount of feeling unloved as Marion does, and have to express my feelings about this. And at times I do feel that we are the same in our suffering, even though she definitely suffers more physically than I do. And I can see that it's all about a truth level and feelings level, something that I get glimpses of; but still upon reflection, I would have to say that she's had a much harder time than I have. With my mind I can say she has suffered a million times more than I, yet with my feelings I feel we're similar in our suffering. So perhaps this too I can apply to how I understand – or don't understand, about what love is or is not. Through my feelings or with my mind.

And this is true James, she's had all the denial of the feminine to deal with, which you haven't because of your superior feelings being a man; however still the pain you both experience and the truth you are uncovering about feeling so unloved, is identical. You are coming at it from opposite ends yet on the same level. And if you were to ask Marion she won't hold it against you that her Healing is longer and harder than yours, she will say it's just as it is, and we both are as we are, and that is the truth. Time and space, really, in regards to such things, is irrelevant. It's only the experience, what you feel and the truth

derived from those feelings, that matters, nothing else. Of course you can compare, and you can say this is loving and this isn't, and this person makes you feel more loved whereas this person doesn't, but still, love and the experience of it will only be something relevant to your truth.

Keep going expressing your confusion James, speak to me any time about it. I can't be more specific because I don't want to detract from your experience. I don't want to jeopardise what you will think and feel by saying things to you, which your mind might lock onto and use against you. I want you to remain open to discover what it is you feel and think about things. I'm only stirring your pot and adding a few ingredients, which you haven't considered.

James, I want to make sure that you and your readers understand that with what I say I don't want you to stop living your life as you are, and by this I mean, don't just try to live what Jesus and I are saying just because *we* are saying it.

We want you to always live true to your feelings. You must always do what you feel to do and not just what we tell you to do. We don't want you to simply obey us, using your mind and its beliefs to do so. We want you to follow your own feelings ALWAYS, looking to them for the direction and guidance you seek. You **MUST ALWAYS DO WHAT YOU FEEL TO DO**, and if you are unsure about this, and unsure about what to do, then you **MUST EXPRESS ALL THE FEELINGS YOU FEEL SPEAKING ABOUT THEM, WANTING TO FIND THE TRUTH OF THEM**. Stop! And do nothing, other than speak about all you feel. In time your feelings will show you what to do next. And often you will find it's the act of speaking about your feelings and what you say that unblocks you, releasing you to know what you do feel to do next.

Just because you understand now that you have a negative mind, doesn't mean you should stop everything you are doing. No, instead it should, I would hope, make you understand that your motives for doing things might not be sound, they might not be true, and if you want to live with true motives, live as the Mother and Father would like you to live, then you are to investigate your motives by speaking about all you feel. So keep going and doing what you do. As you start dealing truly with your feelings, what you want to do and how you want to do it, will just naturally change. If you feel you want to do something but are unsure as to whether it's right or not to do it, then speak about these bad feelings you are feeling. Speak about your feeling unsure, and speak about how this makes you feel. What I want you to understand James, is that it's not about whether you do or don't do the right thing, but **IT IS ABOUT HOW YOU FEEL – HOW YOU ALWAYS FEEL IN EACH AND EVERY MOMENT**.

You get to know yourself through your feelings. So to know whether it's right for you to want to do something or not, you need to get to know this part of yourself. There will always be new things coming up for you to do, all which are designed to help you to get to know yourself. So if you do want to understand yourself, then you need to do as I have been saying: accept all you feel about it, and speak about such feelings. And speak about them with the intent to find the truth of them.

You can't work out with your mind whether something is right or not for you to do; whether or not it is what God wants you to do. It's impossible, your mind can't know, it will never know. Your mind doesn't work this way. You can pretend to yourself that you know what is right by using your mind, but that is not the right way of being true to your feelings. Only through your feelings will you know, and only through feeling good will you know something is right for you to do. However, as your problems are multilayered, a feeling that you feel is good for doing something now, might at a later stage in your Healing become a bad feeling stopping you from wanting to do the same thing. But this is all right because you can only do what you can do at anyone time. It's an ongoing process, as you wend your way

up through the Mansion Worlds of truth; and by the time you have completed all your Healing, you will have changed so much based on the truth you have revealed to yourself, that no longer will anything you do be the wrong thing. However in the mean time, give yourself some slack, keep expressing all you feel, and long hard for the truth.

It's because of this that Jesus and I keep stressing, that to find out the right and true way for you to live, all you can do is express and find the truth of your feelings. IT'S FOR YOU TO FIND OUT THE TRUTH FOR YOURSELF THROUGH YOUR FEELINGS. It's not for us to give you a big list of things you should or shouldn't do like the Church and virtually every other spiritual and religious system does. True spiritually is not like that. Spirituality that is nothing more than you parents in disguise, is like that. So it's not really spirituality – is it?

What we say leaves you wholly responsible for all you do, and the only thing that you can go by is your feelings. If you feel bad about doing something, don't do it: speak about all you feel and long to know why you feel bad. And if you still have to do what makes you feel bad, do it, but all the while speaking up about all your bad feelings. And if you feel good about doing something, apply the same; do it and speak about all you feel, and long to know why you feel good. And if you want to live true to yourself, to your own soul and to the Mother and Father, then long for this, and ask Them to help you. You will find you will have ample bad feelings to accept, express and find the truth of.

The hard part is understanding how to express your bad feelings once you detect them. This you can learn and others can help you. But once you get familiar with it, and then good at it, it will become second nature with all your feelings, and you will live feelings first always wanting to know the truth of them. And the truth will then constantly come to you as you FEEL – AND NOT THINK – your way through life. And if part of your problem is you can't easily identify or express your feelings, then you can get help with that too, and can start by speaking about not being able to do it and how bad that makes you feel.

With time you will get to know yourself better and so become more aware of what does make you feel good and what makes you feel bad. Things that make you feel good, but are false things, you will quickly detect and look for the bad feeling they are trying to hide. And as you express these feelings, you'll see how you were trying to delude yourself with a good feeling.

Don't worry about being punished by God or anyone else for doing bad things. You can't avoid doing bad things being of a negative mind; but you can make a commitment to yourself to systematically work your way out of it. And things you do that are bad whilst you are trying to do your Healing, aren't as bad as when you're not trying. You'll at least be more sympathetic, forgiving, shameful, guilty and apologetic and accepting of yourself as you see the wrong you have done. And you'll be quicker at wanting to make amends, and more willing to admit to and speak more openly about your bad self. All of which will add to your humility.

So if something happens in your life and you don't know if it's the right thing for you to do, then speak all you can about it: why isn't it right; what part feels right, what part feels wrong. Imagine doing the right part, and how does this make you feel; imagine doing the wrong part, and how does this make you feel, and keep going always expressing and speaking about each little thought and feeling that comes up, all the while wanting to understand the truth of what it's all about: the truth of why it's happening to you, the truth of why you don't just know what is right or wrong – express your frustration, anger and feelings of powerlessness, express it all!

And then, if it's not too much to remember along with everything else: you don't have to do anything. If in doubt, don't do it. Stop, don't do it, and see what happens. See what feelings come up. Sometimes you might think it will be the end of the world if you don't do it, but give it a go, bear the pain, express the agony, keep speaking about how bad it makes you feel; and often you might find that you didn't need

to the thing after all. It was only a belief and ingrained behavioural pattern that made you feel it was so important to do. And what a relief when you realise that you don't have to do it after all, and that nothing bad is going to happen to you for not doing it. That you are not going to get punished; that a bad thing is not going to happen to you; that you don't have to feel guilty for not doing it. But if you do fear something bad is going to happen to you by not doing it, then speak about these fears – SO DO YOU GET IT? – always speak about what you are feeling in each and every little part. You can't speak enough about your feelings; and if you are not sure about what your feelings are, then speak up about how unsure you are and how this makes you feel. You can always find some feeling to speak about – always. So speak about them ALL!

Does this help you James?

Yes, everything you say helps me Mary. Thank you, and Jesus, very much. But as you said, I feel I have to experience more myself before the full understanding of what love is and isn't comes to me. And all you've said regarding feeling-expression helps a lot.

Good. It's you that has to understand it for yourself, and when you do, then what I have said will make more sense, or at least you'll be able to put it in your own words.

Now James, are you ready for me to speak about what it was I wanted to say today, or are you too tired and need a break? No, you're not too tired, good. Okay then, I will continue.

I am very happy James that you are coming around to see more of the plight of women; how they have suffered, and indeed are still suffering, at the hands of men. I want to include some of your conclusions that you have come to over these past days about women, and what is the cause of their problems, in this message.

Jesus' Spirit of Truth is very nurturing. As you know he was born with a perfect mind without the negative influences you have suffered from, and this had nothing whatsoever to do with his mother. Mary was a *loving* mother to her children, and as a result did not interfere too much with Jesus; and under his equally *loving* father's early guidance, was free to express himself virtually unrestricted. Compare this to your upbringing where you were checked at every step! To be told "No!" so many times in every day took its toll on you, ensuring you were well entangled in the negative system.

Jesus was allowed to grow up mostly unchecked. He expressed himself fully, his parents yielding to his wilful and self-determining nature, and so his Spirit of Truth carries with it this wonderful all-pervading freedom. You are free to do as you please. And if he were to be a father, he would be as the Father is: all-loving. He could not say No as it is applied in the negative state for power and control. He could say no if it meant his will was being compromised, but as your will James, and everyone else's will on Earth have been smashed and overpowered, leaving you feeling powerless no matter how *loving* and *caring* your parents might be, you are still dominated by this *no, not you, but me*, state from your parents. Jesus is "yes, you and I together." Your parents said "you do as I say or else!" Jesus would say "you do what ever you want to do, you are free to do it."

'No' and 'Yes' are applied very differently in the two different mind states. And you will only know what I mean when you reach the positive mind state through doing your Healing, as then these two words will have a completely new meaning for you. It is because of your intent, or focus of will. In the negative state your will is focused anti-you and life; in the positive, it's for you and life. And again this you

will only understand as you work through your Healing.

Jesus' Spirit of Truth has been taken advantage of. Men mostly have tried to use it for their own end. Some people have been helped by it, they have longed for the truth, and it has helped them to a small extent. However, because they refuse to allow it to help them further, they have bent what truth his Spirit has helped them to see using it for their own cause, this being wrapped up in their negative state. They feel nothing concerning perverting truth and lying to achieving the power they feel they so desperately are in need of. And because of this, you live under male dominated regimes in all areas of life, from the family up through higher governing authorities. And most men are very happy with the status quo. They only become unhappy and disenchanted if they feel they cannot adequately compete in the world with their peers – if they feel their power is threatened in some way, but once they have regained their niche, they feel confident and secure again. They behave this way because they are desperately afraid of what will happen if the system rejects them. And the system is actually their own parents, and in particular, their mothers. And the truth is, that it is already happened to them, they have already been rejected, the worst has happened, and that is why they are so scared – they fear it happening again, even though it's still happening deep inside them. (You are only ever scared of something if the bad thing has already happened to you on a feelings level. If you've never been made to feel bad, then you've nothing to fear.) It has never stopped happening to them, so they are relentlessly driven on by their fear. And because they don't want to admit they are scared, they pretend they are not scared by making business, ever more business, ever more power. Men have been forced by their parents far away from their feelings of rejection and dare not allow them to surface at all costs, because when they did complain as a little boy, they were sent away, punished, rejected and told to grow up and be a man. Most men are completely dead to their deeper feelings. They do not have the inner 'feeling' climate that most women have flowing around inside them. They are switched off concentrating on their pet areas of interest, using their mind by trying to pretend that they have some self-worth and importance in what they know and do. In short, they are trying to hold off their feelings of rejection that lie inside them, hoping nothing will threaten them, and that somehow it will all just go away. They don't want to feel bad and show such bad feelings are controlling or affecting them, because they don't want to be shown up as being stupid or are a fool by allowing such pathetic or trivial things as feelings get in the way. But it ends up eating them away from the inside. And they try with all their might to bury the pain, as they dread being hurt as they were by their parents.

Because of this they are mostly dead to themselves and to Jesus' compassionate Spirit. And they do not long for truth for they unconsciously feel this might stir up some of their untruth causing them great conflict. So they lock it all down inside themselves. The great *dad* lays down the law and that is that. Then they go to work and lay it down there too, and that is that. And so they create ever increasing institutions for themselves to lose their self-identify in; as the things they create take over governing their lives allowing them the perfect cover in which to hide – from themselves; from their own feelings. They tolerate women, as they need women to do the things that would cause them to get upset and angry if they were to do them themselves. And they simply can't have such feelings, so women do all the work men are scared of and say they can't do, just as their mothers did; all the trivial and unimportant things. And by the women doing such things, the men are protected, not having to venture into such unsafe feeling areas that might make them feel what they don't want to feel. Women by doing such things, allow men to hide from their feelings, thus retaining the power. If as a woman you don't want to remain powerless, then get your man to start speaking about his feelings. And as he speaks about them, if he deigns to, he will have to give up his power. He will get a taste of what it feels like to feel powerless – what it feels like to feel as a woman does.

The religious institutions that say they are for the Lord and the good of mankind, all being male

dominated, are tied up within themselves, being full of fear and dread as to what would happen if Jesus or God did actually come one day and hold them to account. They fear their own father or mother coming back and being angry with what they are doing, so they have to resist all truth and any real relationship with the Mother and Father, as this would mean feelings coming up bringing questions they would rather not answer. So where are the women in these institutions? Why are the women not making the men account for their actions? Why it is so important for the Church to remain a boys club? What are the boys afraid of, surely not their mothers? Surely not women, because don't they have power over women? Perhaps they don't feel as safe as they might like to. Perhaps underneath they are still just little boys scared to death of their mothers.

The very systems that purport to be leading in the salvation of mankind are actually leading men and women further away from the truth every day they exist. They cannot lead anyone into the light, only into a deeper negative mind state no matter what outer exterior they put on. They have not helped anyone advance their soul in truth with the Divine love, as many spirits will testify. They have only succeeded in perpetuating the Rebellion and Default, and the ignorance of humanity. By now, surely after all this time, Christian humanity if it were truly living with and accepting Jesus' Spirit of Truth, would have reached a point at which they would be questioning and wondering about the existence of the Feminine of Aspect of Truth; feeling that they don't have all the picture and would like the Father to somehow present a new revelation to them about the feminine. But the Churches are not calling for such a revelation, and indeed will try to resist it when it does eventually arrive. They will say it is nothing but the work of the devil, more evil spirits at play, and yet what else could they say? If they are themselves denying truth, they are not suddenly going to turn around and with open arms welcome a whole new truth – that of expressing the Feminine Aspect of God. What would happen to the Church if they were to suddenly introduce the Heavenly Mother and the truth about healing your feeling-denial? It would cease to be – how would the controlling men cope? And this they dread; that one day they will be exposed, that the light will be shone on their iniquity and all *will* be revealed. And it's going to happen, and it's only a matter of time. One day their reckoning will arrive. It has too – that you can count on.

I will leave it here for today James. Thank you. Mary.

(4/4/03)

I am here James. Jesus.

I have come in response to your question about the 'Charismatic Renewal' that some Churches seem periodically involved in.

As you have recently read in *A Life in Spirit* by Harry Edwards, in which he told his story of certain things pertaining to spirit life, I will speak also about these things, as they will help you understand more about the relationship of the spirit world with mortal life.

First of all I want you to understand that I had, and have, absolutely nothing to do with any of the Charismatic Renewals you were reading about, or subsequent earlier or future, Revivals. I have nothing whatsoever to do with any of the Churches. Occasionally I have, and more infrequently of late, attended a particular church to help encourage an individual with his or her prayers and longings for the Divine Love, or to help someone see a little more truth, but so far as being involved to such a degree as to bring about a whole renewal, I wouldn't waste my time. I have no desire to see any of the existing spiritualities or religions on Earth progress further than they have, and will in fact be delighted when they lose members to the truths Mary and I are revealing. The stagnation of the Churches would be a good thing, as it would make people reassess their relationship with such evil institutions, however there are many spirits in the mind Mansion Worlds who belong faithfully to their Faith, and so do all they can to stop the disillusionment of the faithful on Earth.

I want to say very clearly and emphatically, that I have never, nor has the Holy Spirit, nor any other Celestial universal spirit personality, had, or will ever have, anything to do with such things. The Churches do not uphold the Truths of Divine Love; they are only an outworking of men's negative controlling minds and do nothing positive to help one with their Soul-Healing. Certainly they might inspire some people to long to God for His Love, and this is good, but this is about all they do; and that little Divine Love received isn't going to do much if one doesn't allow their feelings to help them find the truth and so transform their soul.

The so-called *Power of the Holy Spirit* is nonsense. The Holy Spirit has no such power. It can only and will only, bring the Divine Love to one's soul. It can't of itself affect any inner transformation within the spirit, body or soul. It does provide a 'vehicle' for the Divine Minister to affect the inner transformation when one does their Healing, when one perfects their Natural love which can then be augmented by the Divine Love. It is the action of the divinity of the Divine Love upon the soul that causes the soul to affect a transformation into becoming divine so the soul then expresses a divine light, which its two personalities then manifest or express.

All such so-called healing miracles attributed to the Holy Spirit by the Church, are performed by spirits in the mind worlds, manipulating the laws with their minds to bring about the desired results in flesh, and most often in the minds of such miracle-wanting men and women.

As the self-serving material progress based on technology gains momentum, the spirits in the mind worlds will have to work harder at keeping their faithful in the Faiths on Earth.

I have deliberately kept my teachings clear of the Church (and I say 'Church' as a collective term for all churches). Many people try to introduce what I said to Mr Padgett to various churches, but that has been of their own doing. If someone were to ask me about doing such a thing I would say, yes, go ahead and do anything you want to do. I won't say no to most things, because it's not my place; you have work out the truth of what to do for yourselves. But personally, if it were up to me, I would not go to any church trying to impart the Truth of Divine Love – I wouldn't waste my breathe.

The Renewal you were reading about James was completely orchestrated by spirits in the mind worlds,

and it involved the *Masters of Light* as they call themselves. All the churches and all religions and spiritualities have followings in spirit; in fact, most are derived and maintained by such interested spirits. The *Masters of Light* involved with their respective churches saw that something was needed to galvanise and reawaken people's faith in them on Earth. They are very interested in the continuance of their Earthly churches, as such churches are the main source of their lively-hood. A part of a church or religions *success* in the mind worlds is determined by how many believers are newly arriving from Earth. Some measure this success in how many *new arrivals* come each day, week, month or year. If people abandon the churches on Earth, then fewer will come into spirit wanting to still be apart of them, and then they would diminish in their dominion of power. They need all those people under them on Earth, streaming into their fold as they have done for centuries. The larger organisations and Faiths still believe that one day their Faith, *The Chosen Faith*, will reign supreme, and all the spirits in the mind worlds will be their faithful. (They don't know about the Divine Love Mansion Worlds, as they don't want to live the Truth.) It's a top priority to maintain maximum numbers of faithful on Earth, and they are always thinking up ways to keep who they have and induce others to join. However, there are only certain things they can do directly to their faithful on Earth. The one big thing they don't want to do is scare their own away. If the Church found out it was being manipulated subtly from spirit by spirits, by the very spirits it would call evil and minions of the Devil, it wouldn't know what to do. You could imagine the crisis it would suffer. The real controllers in spirit have to be very careful.

Those in the different religions and Faiths are in effect slaves of these unseen spirits. They are not allowed to be free to find the Mother and Father for themselves; they have to always remain obedient to the doctrine and uphold the correct beliefs. Those in power in the religions, both in spirit and on Earth, know through experience that so long as they keep children schooled in their beliefs they have a good chance of holding onto them, and controlling them as adults right through their Earth life and into their spirit life. As you know in doing your Healing James, it is very hard to divest yourself of the beliefs put into you as a child, especially when such beliefs are enforced with fear. The religions specialise in keeping their faithful obedient with fear. Humanity's religions and spiritualities are all currently fear driven, negative, evil, doing people more harm than good. How can they be doing any good when all they teach are ways to maintain your childhood repression, and to deny yourself the truth your soul wants to reveal to you; inhibiting you from having free and open relationships with yourself, other people and the Mother and Father, encouraging your ongoing feeling-denial. How can such things be anything than what the people in them are: unconscious of their self-denial, and living evil. When you embrace the truths Mary and I are revealing and start to do your Soul-Healing, you are freeing yourself up from your parental and self control. You are stopping yourself from feeling you have to be obedient to anyone, and especially to God. You only have to obey your own true feelings. But first you've got to heal yourself to a point in which you feel they are true.

In the religions, Faiths, and spiritualities of the mind worlds, there is a constant slow eroding of their faithful, as spirits for one reason or another leave, and choose to stop believing. There is a relatively small number who find the Truth of Divine Love, but mostly others with time just become increasingly disillusioned and start to look else where for their mind amusement. There is also a small recruitment from other non-religious and competing religious sectors, but without the constant inflow of new arrivals from Earth, things would become very grim. And because of the continual arrival from Earth, this erosion is not too worried about. Many spirits explore all sorts of other religions and spiritualities, but also in time become disillusioned with them, and finding that nothing else exists to entertain them, often return to their childhood beliefs and their original Faith. Only those who embrace the Divine Love and the truths from Mary and I, who commit themselves to the doing of their Healing, don't return, as they never need to. For their lives now become focused on attaining Paradise and all such Natural love mind

delusion, lies and falseness leaves them.

Those spirits who do sincerely want to live at-one with God their Heavenly Father, and who do allow my Spirit of Truth to function, find sooner or later that they become fed up with the hypocrisy of their religion and are naturally drawn to the Divine Love worlds. In the religions, Faiths and spiritualities, there is a continual purging of those who want to live true, so the core faithful who want to live untrue, all feel very supported and secure with each other. There is no one who rocks the boat, as all those 'trouble makers' end up concentrating on the doing of their Healing, having other things better to do than to try and help those who are anti-love and truth to see the error of their ways.

In this respect, it's easier in the Mansion Worlds if you do want to sincerely live and be at-one with God, because there is an alternative. This alternative is yet to materialise on Earth, however the seeds are being sown, and one day what is on offer in spirit will also be available on Earth.

So in the Mansion Worlds many of these spirits who do want to know me and the Father are introduced to the Truth of Divine Love not unlike what I have revealed through Mr Padgett, and then gradually they become receptive to Mary and are told about the Heavenly Mother.

About the time of the Renewal you were reading about James, some forty years ago, certain developments occurred in both the Divine Love and mind Mansion Worlds. Spirits found that they had developed their systems of communicating with mortals to quite a high degree, and provided there were willing participants on Earth to receive them, they could reach out and help. *Help* being rather a subjective term. As you read in Harry Edward's book, he being a natural spiritualist, and as his healing life was testament, he showed that spirits had developed their thought-controlled systems to a high enough degree enabling them to do such things as instantaneously heal those in the mortal realm. As you read, miracles occurred, Harry performed healing miracles that happened spontaneously, as also occurred in the churches renewal and revivals. These healings of course, so far as the churches were concerned, were attributed to the amazing workings to the Holy Spirit, but it was not the Holy Spirits doing, nor was it the angels; it was only those of like belief and like minded spirits who themselves were once mortal. And such unexplained things that go on the churches are still only the workings mind spirits. Everything that happens is not carried out as a part of providence and the workings of God, but is a part of the master plan of these mind-controlling spirits of the mind Mansion Worlds.

As you know James, as Mary and I have often told you, the Holy Spirit cannot and does not heal. It only conveys the Mother and Father's Love directly to the longing soul, nothing more. In the doing of this it does give the recipient a feeling of its presence, and the feeling of security and good feelings that the Mother and Father have directly responded to you. It *makes* you feel loved by Them, as it makes you feel Their Divine Love. And as you experience it, you can feel as though it is *moving* into you, but it is merely working its way through your spiritual circuits and subtle bodies, and into your spiritual body and your true heart; from which it then delivers the Love (which you cannot actually feel or perceive of itself) as a very specific light, into your soul.

And as I have said, the Holy Spirit only comes to one whom is sincerely longing with all their heart to the Mother and Father for Their Divine Love, because they sincerely want to be at-one with Them and live true to Them; and want to be loved above all else by Them, and want to give their whole lives to Them. It does not come to other prayers, especially not to ones that have been learnt by the mind or have been told to you by the church or any other self-denying negative religion or system of belief.

Many people in the churches do partake of the Holy Spirit, as do many more that are not of the church and not being influenced by dogma and repetitive mind prayer. It doesn't matter what your beliefs are, if your longing is sincere for God's Love, the Divine Minister will direct the Holy Spirit to you. You may or may not be aware of the Holy Spirit, but nevertheless it comes in direct response to anyone's sincere longing for God's Love. And once the Love comes, it stays within your soul waiting 'patiently' for

you to actively start to long for and want to live and know the Truth. And when you start sincerely longing for the Truth, it activates my, and if you've accepted Mary, our, Spirits of Truth; and things will start to confront you making you feel bad, as these Spirits, along with your Indwelling Spirit start to draw your attention to your untruth through your bad feelings. And if you accept these bad feelings allowing yourself to find the truth of them, then this will lead you to question all that untrue within you. And if you are still a supporter of a religion or spiritual system that seeks to maintain its power and control over you by deny you your own ability to find out truth for yourself, by helping and encouraging and all but demanding you deny your bad feelings, then it won't be long before you are faced with your reasons for remaining a supporter; and if you sincerely still want to grow in truth, you will leave the negative system setting off on our own to discover just how it is you are meant to live without anyone or any system telling you what to do.

If you don't choose to live true to yourself, yet have received some Divine Love in your soul, then no matter what you might think about Mary or I, or what you might believe your relationship with God to be, the Divine Love will simply remain in your soul waiting until you activate the inner transformation process by doing your Soul-Healing. And so many people do partake of the Divine Love yet remain in their religions, and even just remain doing nothing more than longing for the Love. But because they don't want to advance in truth, don't want to do the hard work that their Healing will ask of them, don't want to be confronted by their own feelings. They can live all their Earth life in their religion receiving small amounts of Divine Love, but not feeling bad about anything because they are not seeking the truth. Their bad feeling denial strategies remaining in place and in control. And many use the good feelings the Divine Love gives them to even strengthen their commitment to their Faith or religion believing that it is what God wants them to do, thereby further giving power to their negative patterns. And then they arrive in spirit doing the same things, but usually it becomes harder to maintain ones self-deception, as the *pull* of the Divine Love within their soul starts to push them towards wanting to live true – towards the Truth.

Why I have told you to long with all your heart for the Divine Love is to circumvent your controlling minds. I want you to understand that your mind plays no role in forging your relationship with the Mother and Father, that it is all done through and with your feelings. Your longing, if true and sincere, will be driven solely by your feelings, and NOT by your mind. And although your longing isn't itself a feeling, still something that you want to do, you have to FEEL you want to do it. And it should be your feelings motivating you to long, not your mind and what it believes. You can believe you should long for the Divine Love, but if you long because of this belief alone, it won't invoke the Love. You might believe you are receiving the Love, but it might only be the stirring of your natural energy circuits, even your own Natural love. It's quite easy to wrongly believe you are receiving the Divine Love into your soul. Many people start of longing with feeling, but if they don't want to go on and try and find the truth, then slowly their mind takes over their longing and they receive no further Divine Love. They reach a point of inertia or stagnation; they might believe all is well and convince themselves with their mind that they are still growing in truth and still receiving the Divine Love, but they aren't.

Many in the church and in other spiritual systems may believe they are being attended to by the Holy Spirit, or myself and my Spirit of Truth, but they are mistaken; they are only being attended to by corresponding like-minded spirits in the mind worlds who have taken it upon themselves to *help* them. It's very easy for these spirits to *inject* a ray of their higher light into your aura making you experience an intense feeling of being loved, loved by your own natural light. It is not a Holy Messenger, or God suddenly showering you with love, it is only these artful spirits artificially by using their minds, stirring up your *light bodies*, making you believe that it's someone or something else. They will continue with their interference wanting the recipient to believe its the Holy Ghost or God; and it's very easy to put a slight

suggestion in your mind as to it being one of these. And the recipient, so eager and wanting to believe they are special, and are receiving a special and personal blessing from God or myself or the Holy Spirit, will readily grasp such an idea running with it, delighting in the whole euphoric experience. These spirits feel justified in what they are doing, believing they are doing it all for your and *the* good, and helping in the great *divine plan* to fight and vanquish evil. And those on Earth who want such help, readily accept it, with such major experiences often becoming the highlight and linchpin of their faith. It's an extraordinary experience, something that defies the mind that they cling onto, and not the Truth. Too many people want such an instant gratifying experience; too few want to do the hard long arduous work of uncovering the truth of their soul through their Healing.

As the laws of spirit-mortal communication stand, such *help* from the mind spirits can be given to you if you ask for it, and if it's a part of your souls plan. If you belong to the church or a group asking God for help, then such spirits of that group can affect such communication. The trouble is, for both spirit and mortal alike, many might ask for it, but not everyone's soul plan will allow it, so it turns out to be something of a hit or miss affair. Some people seem remarkably *blessed*, others less so. But in the long run, it's those not so blessed that will be the true beneficiaries. For those who are blessed, it's all too easy to become seduced by the whole experience, closing one's mind off to anything outside the Faith.

Another problem these mind controlling spirits face is that if they start causing too many miracles, then they become common place, and even demanded by the flock as a prerequisite for maintaining their faith, and for new people joining it. And quickly people would become reliant on the quick healing fix, wanting the miracles to keep happening to fix ALL their problems and take ALL their troubles away. People would start to believe in the miracle losing sight of the bigger picture, of the Faith, effectively removing themselves from the church becoming addicted to the miraculous acts of God. Then God becomes something even the church can't control, losing the worshipers obedience; so such miraculous healings and such experiences need to be kept somewhat to a minimum. Enough to keep the home fires burning, but not enough to burn the home down.

For a new Faith, spirituality or religion developed in spirit to be manifested on Earth, requires the training of mortal receivers, and relatively few people are open to such things. From time to time it has occurred and taken hold, but mostly groups remain small with a few followers centred around an *inspired* leader. Natural love mind spirits are always coming up with *new ways*, and are always on the look out for likely mortal receivers. And correspondingly, there are always mortals wanting to receive such inspiration from *above*, but as to whether these people would be good foundation leaders, is another challenge for the controlling spirits to work out.

Many spirits engaged in this work honestly believe they are being helpful and don't see that they are interfering or doing anything to keep people further from their souls and the truth. They are the same as those in the religions who also believe they are doing good by serving God and spreading His name and word, doing their so-called *good works*. These spirits and mortals are just as *well meaning* as parents. No one's parents believe they are doing wrong by evilly forcing their child in evil. No one as yet wants to live always looking for the truth through their feelings to find out what is the right way to live. They all believe they know, the authority says so: it's God's Plan... and so be it – so it MUST be; it's not for them to disagree or disobey.

Many of these people and mind spirits believe wholeheartedly that they are living the will of God. But it has nothing to do with God's Will; it's only their own will, adhering to their own negative mind patterns and beliefs. They are doing nothing more than obeying their own parents will, transferring their obedience to their parents onto a higher authority, like the Church or God.

You can ONLY do God's Will by living true to all your feelings. If you live true, then your soul will make you FEEL what you need to in accordance with its plan, the plan God put into it. So by living true

to your feelings you will naturally live God's Will, it's as simple as that. So you'll live the Mother and Father's Will through your feelings and NOT with your mind. The Mother and Father won't tell you what to do, or what to say, or how to be. They will guide you ONLY through your feelings – so do you see how important your feelings are?

If you are denying yourself any feelings, how can They guide you? You won't *feel* what They want you to. And to live true from the point of view of a negative mind, you first have to do your Healing – heal all your childhood repression; because not until you've achieved that will you be truly honouring all your feelings, truly able to freely express them. And if you can't freely express them, then you can't freely DO them. And so you won't be DOING God's Will.

People and spirits who live with the voice of God speaking to them telling them what to do, are living being deluded by their own mind or by attentive mind spirits. That's not to say that you can't have God's voice in your head, as the Mother and Father will readily speak to you. via your Indwelling Spirit, but if you live true to your feelings, They will NEVER tell you what to do; other than support what you want to already do by *telling* you to honour your feelings, to look to your feelings, to stay true to your feelings, to listen to your feelings, to accept your feelings, to keep speaking and expressing your feelings; to allow your feelings to guide you, to *feel* your way in life. And they will say this because life is for us to work out, and to work out through our feelings – not with our minds.

You don't need the church or anyone else, not even the Mother or Father, to tell you what to do. I loved the Father as I walked on the ground. He was with me wherever I went. I did not need to go to someone and be with them, as if they held the key to my relationship with Him. I was free to be with Him how I pleased, how I felt, just as you are. I didn't set up shop with the intention of creating a Church. I wanted to show that such organised religion as it existed was wrong, meaningless, pointless and too confining. So what happened? No sooner had I gone and someone set a church up in my name! And another and another and another. Pull them all down I say, and learn how to look to your feelings to find the truth. It's with the Divine Love in our soul and truth in our heart, that we become a religion unto ourselves. Certainly we can come together and worship and praise the Mother and Father – even under the roof of an inspired spirituality of Divine Love, but we don't have to lay down a set of rules to abide by; and we don't need people or spirits to be in control. We don't need anything to be an authority other than the Truth. Obey the Truth if you want to be obedient to anything; obey it by living true to your feelings. Enjoy freeing yourself up from all such negative, soul-destroying control. Enjoy the freedom of expressing your feelings, and learning how to find the truth for yourself through them. Make this your personal spirituality and religion.

You don't need a go-between, a stand-in between you and God. Certainly, there can be teachers and leaders who are more soul developed in truth, but as they will be truer, they will not stand in your way. They will make you take responsibility for yourself, and won't allow you to become dependant on them. God wants you to find out the truth for yourself, and it will give you good feelings as you do. There is nothing to compare with the feeling of truth and its accompanying understanding suddenly coming to light and cognising within you, all in direct response to what you are feeling, doing and saying. I assure you it's a great thrill.

Have a rest James. That is all I want to say for now. Thank you for asking me your question, your true friend, Jesus.

Jesus.

Mary and I want you to understand that everything on the outside is only an outworking, an expression, of what is on the inside. It's all manifesting from your relationships, and particularly those from your early life. No matter what you do: your business, your career, the people you meet, the places you go; the reasons why such things happen, all come from the patterns derived from your early life. Why one person is successful in business whereas another fails is simply a result of these early patterns. It's not just luck. Nothing is just luck. Everything is perfectly planned and can be accounted for. If you want to know why you are a *success* or *failure* then you only need to uncover the truth of your childhood patterns. Your adult life is simply the outworking, over and over again, of such patterns; hence you will see the repetition of events and similar situations in your life, and all on feeling levels. The successful business man will keep being successful, the failure will repeatedly fail, nothing is a fluke, nothing happens just by chance, everything happens according to your negative state, which happens according to your soul and the pattern of life for you put in it at its creation by your Heavenly Parents. And it will keep happening until you heal it.

Yes James, on a soul level, that being *existential*, everything is predestined, all fated, and you don't have free will; then on the personality level, that being *experiential*, everything seems like it's not predestined, it's random, and you do have free will. And the relationship between these two incredible levels of reality are what you'll enjoy through your spiritual growth. And the existential completely drives, or expresses, the experiential, so every free will choice you make has already been made by your soul. You were always going to make that perfect choice; and it is all perfect, even if whatever happens is a disaster for you or what you might consider being a bad choice, because it's all what God wants you to experience; and all including your whole negative state and living denying your own self and soul. Your Heavenly Mother and Father created you, your soul, to become evil by starting your life in this negative state; They want you to, and make you, experience being as evil as They want to you to be; then They want you to heal yourself of being evil, so They will make you do your Healing. God does it ALL. And we being God's children are helping our Heavenly Parents do it all. We are 'doing our bit' for Them. And doing it perfectly and with the full integrity of our soul is what makes us feel the best and most loved by Them.

Everything that is happening on your world, in everyone's lives, is because of their parental relationships. If you feel in anyway discordant within yourself: unhappy, afraid, insecure, unloved, depressed etc., it is all because this is how your parents made you feel. And no matter what you believe about your relationship with them, if your life is not to your liking, the cause of this is to be found in your childhood, from conception onwards. All that you experienced from then onwards you are still experiencing, and will forever experience, all on a feelings level, the feeling-patterns will keep repeating throughout your adult life, until you heal them; until you do your Healing going right back to the beginning – all the way until you feel as if you have been born anew.

As you grow older and through your adult life, the outer will change, but on inner feeling levels, the same feelings will be experienced time and time again, because these feeling-patterns were established as part of you, part of who you are, through your forming years. And only by attending properly to them by expressing them fully and longing for the truth of them, will such patterns come to light so you can see how they were established within you, which relationships in your early life contributed to them, and then so you can give them up or change them.

All the bad things happening in the world ARE NOT GOD'S FAULT. Sure, God *is* making them happen in accordance with everyone's negative pattern, however you are to see that they are all happening because they are the outworking or manifestation of people's early childhoods. And it's wrong to blame it on God whilst not attending properly to your feelings, using God as the scapegoat and not taking

responsibility for your feelings. When you are doing your Healing, and as part of that you do feel you want to blame God for making you have to suffer so much, then those feelings are very right and need to be fully expressed and their truth longed for, so part of your blaming God is taking responsibility for your feelings.

If you look at all the yuk and horror in the world, all the unlovingness and lack of truth, then you will be looking at all the unlovingness and lack of truth in people's early lives. Nothing will change until people want to heal their feeling-denial. That is the truth Mary and I want to tell you.

It is now that humanity is on the dawn of accepting this truth. If you can unshackle yourselves and move closer to the Father and Mother, then you'll be able to live as I showed how you could. But you will not understand my life until you have healed the deep problem in you, that of the Rebellion and Default. You can look to the third world starving or the nuclear problems or the genetic engineering debate, whatever it is you want to focus on; but until you come back and look at yourself, the troubling and uncaring regimes of the world will continue. And as you are but one person, all you can do is look into yourself with the view to heal and attend lovingly to yourself; to heal yourself of what your parents did to you.

I know that for many people this will be very hard because they truly believe they love their parents and family. But if you are seriously seeking to ease your pain, then you will have to address and find the truth of your relationships with your parents and other family members. You will never find satisfactory answers until you want to break open your relationship with them, by asking the Mother and Father to help you see the truth; by looking at what They want you to see and accept about yourself.

This is the spiritual path that awaits you all. If you can speak to the Celestial spirits, they will all – each and every one of them – tell you that they have done the hard work healing their self-denial by addressing the relationships with their parents. If the Celestial levels of love, truth and life are to come to humankind, then it will only happen in the lives of those who take on the healing of their soul. You have to want to become the true soul that you are, looking into the beliefs and errors of your negative mind state, to see how and why these things came to be. And this will set you free. There is no other way. If you truly want to love and support each other in any endeavour, then come together allowing and encouraging each other to freely express all fears, anguish, pain – all bad feelings. If a person wants to do their Healing, by simply listening and unconditionally accepting all they say about all they feel, is a most noble act of kindness.

The Father and Mother are taking care of the direction of this world and all in it. They will only allow what They want, to happen. The extremes will be taken care of. So in the meantime, They are allowing so much pain and suffering for you all to see just how strongly you are being controlled by your own negative minds. You are the cause of your own pain. You have taken it all on from your parents, and you have to see how and why you are doing this to yourself.

The only fight of good verses evil will be inside you. For religions, nations or races to accuse one another of being evil, or on the side of Satan, is absurd. You are all in the same boat; you are all *infected* with the same self-denying mind disease of the negative mind and will. You are all evil. You are all wrong in all that you do. You might not want to accept this, but it's still true. And when you do allow yourself to start looking for answers through the truth of what you feel, then you will understand.

People and spirits of a negative mind state, anti truth and anti love, cannot live in a universe of love and truth. Those persisting in allowing their mind to govern their soul will stay confined in a small area, quarantined from the rest of the universe. This quarantine consisting of the three mind Mansion Worlds and two lower earth planes will exist as long as spirits choose to live denying themselves and God, or until God says enough is enough.

God does not sit in judgement of you. The Mother and Father's Laws of Love, Truth, Mind, Spirit

and Will – of LIGHT, are very lenient, allowing and supporting your existence for a long time denying yourself; but still such Laws of Light exist. They are real and you must abide by them. If you transgress them you will be accountable for your transgressions. And just because you might be living in a negative state transgressing such laws by default, without it being your fault, still you are transgressing such laws and will have to deal with the implications of that at some point. By living with your negative mind you are in each moment transgressing, and through your Healing you will be brought to account, all through your feelings. Through your feelings you will judge yourself, you will pass sentence on yourself, and will forgive yourself; you will uncover the truth of yourself. And by the end of your Healing, having paid all penalties through pain, you will stop suffering, and you will be free.

You are a closed system. You have isolated yourself from your true self – your soul. You are in rebellion and default within yourself. You are seeking to heal the influences of Mr and Mrs Lucifer, and all the other control seeking Evil Ones of spirit whose presences have become entwined with humanity as a part of your controlling negative mind states; who are all now encapsulated in, and represented by, your parents. These Evil Ones spirit influences themselves can no longer directly influence you; Mary's and my life and other higher spiritual things that have happened more recently, ended their ability. Now their legacy remains within you. You still have the effect of your parents to deal with. The battles for truth, goodness and love are raging inside you, and so long as you persist as you are, the evil and erroneous ways are winning no matter what you believe about yourself.

And all you have to do is give in, allowing yourself to die on the cross as I did. You don't have to pretend anymore to be nice and not bad and loving. You can let go and accept what is in you: your anger, fear, evil, unloving and uncaring thoughts and ways. OWN UP, and bring it all up and out; and in doing so it will leave you and you will not be it anymore.

Your parents made you believe you were bad, and you turned against yourself as you accepted their word. But their word was wrong, and on the true soul level within you, you are NOT EVIL, BAD AND UNLOVING. However on the personality level, as they *have* made you evil, bad and unloving, this is what you have to come to terms with. And you have to find out this truth for yourself; find out what they did to you, how they did it and how you took it on. You have to discover that truly you are not evil underneath it all, you are true and pure and loving and all right. You have been corrupted and you maintain the corruption. It is eating you away, slowly killing you.

Listen to you inner world of bad feelings. Let them come up and be the part of you they already are. You are already your bad feelings, they are already you. And so even though you might feel horrible guilt and shame, bring up the feelings giving them to the Father and Mother and your friend. Tell yourself it is right for you to feel these things, and that it's okay to be a bad, evil and an unloving person, because you didn't have any say in it, but now you can. Accept the bad person, the bad you, first. You are bad, despite you doing all you can to pretend and believe you are not, so allow yourself to 'come out' and be the bad you are. Don't just dismiss it and pretend it doesn't exist. Accept it and find the truth of it. This will be you loving yourself, finally giving to yourself the love you were denied.

That is all I will say now James, thank you. Go to Marion and be the support for her we have been speaking about. She needs you to listen to her. Her hard times will one day be over and she will be blessedly released from all that she has been through. Mary and I love you both very much, and are ever so grateful to you for listening to us, and being willing to work out and express all that you feel. God does bless you both. Your brother always – Jesus.

(5/4/03)

Jesus.

Yes James, in response to your thoughts I would be delighted to give you just a brief message, as I can see you want to do other things. I will expand on what I was telling you before you went to sleep last night.

You are right in your deductions through what you are reading that some spirits pretend they are me and even the Father; that the Father and they are one, as they believe I was with Him. And there are also quite a few people and spirits who believe they are in communication with me and the Father, but aren't. And, yes, there are those spirits impersonating Mary and I, and even a few people on Earth impersonating us. Any way to gain power is used, so some of these impersonating spirits look for vulnerable people on Earth, people also wanting such power, and if the two want the same things, channels are opened, minds are linked to a degree, and communication can take place. And it encourages these people and spirits because I am not physically around to stop them or to show them up for the charlatans they are. However, unbeknownst to them, I am around, only I choose for such spirits not to see me – something I can quite easily do as I told you.

And you ask me: how do I feel about these people and spirits impersonating me? I don't feel anything. They are free to do whatever they want. I know how bad they will feel when they come to their right senses and start doing their Healing, and this is enough for me. I don't have to concern myself with them. They don't hurt me, and really they don't do any harm to anyone. Their followers are free to follow them, and they too will feel the pain of their stupidity when they do their Healing, and more importantly, the pain of why they wanted to believe and follow these false Jesuses. And over the years I have seen for myself, that the pain such people and spirits suffer for pretending to be me, is great, so everything works out in the end.

Did I feel hurt or angry about them impersonating me when I first saw them? Yes I did, but I was able to speak about my feelings to Mary, and very quickly let them go. I saw the truth I needed to see, and from then on was all-accepting of such people and spirits. And besides, they don't do a very good job of being me, if I say so myself!

Many things have been attributed to me, and many people and spirits try to base their lives and act on such things, like so-called inspired writings from spirit by me, but they are not my doing. As far as direct revelation goes, I have only worked with Mr. Padgett and now you; and Mary with only you James. Certainly there are others we are working with, but only expanding on, shedding further insight into, and adding more information about, what we have revealed to you and James Padgett. In the future there will be one (and possibly another) other main insightful communication given by us to a mortal, and she will write Mary's and my personal stories more comprehensively, as well as some other pertinent things; however James, you will have long left the Earth before this happens.

If people and spirits want to pretend to be me, that is up to them. I can't say that I like it, nor would I encourage it, however it is for each of you to work out the truth of your actions. When such impostors realise they are living untrue to themselves, they will feel very foolish about their claims, and it will be the humiliation they suffer that will help them divest themselves of the childhood patterns that have made them want to pretend to be me.

Don't believe all you read, and don't try to live it all as the truth, especially if it is supposed to have been what I did or said. And that even includes reading this. Nothing is easy, and Mary and I aren't going to make it any less difficult for you. And that goes for you too James, you have to decide for yourself what you fully think and FEEL about all we are doing together, all we say to you, and the impact it all has on you. Work it all out for yourself; find the truth for yourself – ALWAYS. And if what you read matches what you discover yourself, then naturally you'll be more inclined to acknowledge the source

as reliable.

How was that James? I will go now, speak to you soon, Jesus.

Now you have returned James, I will continue, as I want to give some more insight into my private Earth life, Mary.

Jesus and I developed an intimacy based first of all on practical needs, then on my interest in all he was teaching, then on each other. The more I listened to him, the more I felt I wanted to give myself to all that he was saying; I wanted to live as he was. I wanted what he wanted.

Increasingly I enjoyed the Father speaking to me, and with Jesus' support, I began to ask Him questions about myself developing my own personal relationship with Him. As time went on I spent more time with Jesus than helping the others, as I felt, and the other women supported me, that we could all do more for others if we understood Jesus' teachings and applied them to our lives. So I became more of a teacher helping the other women understand what Jesus was teaching me, and in doing this I gained much more of an understanding myself. As you know, you can listen all day long being told how to do something, but it's not until you start to have a personal relationship with it yourself by doing it, that you really understand what it is all about.

Jesus gave me all the private time I wanted. Occasionally, early on in our relationship, but increasingly as time went on, he would ask me to come so he could share many of his thoughts and feelings with me. We often spoke about our bad feelings, worries and apprehensions during these times. I was a non-judgemental all-accepting friend to him. He said he enjoyed my understanding of things and it gave him more understanding of himself. As I became more confident I would question him and add my thoughts and feelings; this greatly helping him feel more at ease about everything. It was very stressful for him to do it all by himself, and even though he didn't seem stressed and wholly at-one with his Father, he did enjoy my input. Toward the end he valued it a lot and this made me feel very good, it was a dream come true, and I needed his confidence in me to see me through the years ahead on Earth when I would be without him.

At first I did not really understand the significance of this, as he seemed so far advanced in knowing everything, but as time went on I could see he really did value what I said; and when I saw I even helped inspire him to say things to others from what we had just talked about, I was quite overwhelmed.

It was about this time, when I started spending more time with him and less time helping others, that he asked me to come and have the private dinner with him, which I wrote to you about in the messages with the other women spirits. Even though I had had numerous talks alone with him, still these were not very alone or private, and so to actually be invited to dinner, to be asked out to be with him with all the special overtones of this, I found I was rather nervous. As I said in those messages, I was still not prepared for all he said, that being that I was his soul-mate. This was a lot to accept, it was a very big step to take, but still somewhere inside me it felt right. I didn't even question it, it all seemed so natural and obvious.

I cannot convey all my feelings and thoughts to you that I experienced at this time, as I don't want to go into lengthy discussions about this, and as Jesus just told you, that information is really for another person in future to receive from us; however, no doubt you can image some of what it might have been like.

What I want to tell you is that far more went on between Jesus and I than anyone knows. After he told

me of my true souls relationship to him, I spent even more time with him. He wanted me to be with him all the time, and to have other women disciples more up front; but as we discussed it, we decided it was probably better to leave things as they were, for the men would not be able to accept and deal with it – in the end we both felt it would cause too many problems for everyone, and particularly for ourselves, and especially for me.

Jesus did have a lot of insights into his life as to what was going to happen. The Father kept him well informed. When he spoke *as the Father* in his exalted state, his fatherly superiority out shone everything. He was the most human and approachable man when he was relaxed within himself, being just Jesus the man, and it was during these times he looked increasingly for my input. He understood that he was only one half of the revelation that humanity needed, and we both slowly came to see clearly that our lives were not going to be a simple straightforward revelation of us together, as we would have liked.

The Father explained to each of us how we were to be, and what He wanted and why. And so by the time Jesus was to end his life I knew all that Jesus wanted me to, and I knew my role as to what the Father expected of me, regarding how I was to live the remainder of my life. And I did as expected – yes, I was a very good girl, just as my parents had made me be. I lived out my life with the Mother and Father (She came to me after Jesus' death), and with Jesus in spirit knowing fully who I was, and what I was doing; and what I was going to do, when I got to spirit. We both knew about the Rebellion and the Fall and the extent of its effects on humanity; and we understood our limitations and the restrictions imposed on us by it, and the reasons for them. Our perceptions were raised well beyond the immediate, and we could look much further ahead, and even to this time now. The Father told us all we needed to know, as it was all contained in our souls; so the more Divine Love we received, the more truth came to us about ourselves.

We lived in two different worlds, one that existed between us in which we shared all we could, all our thoughts and feelings; and the other our separate lives in public. I continued to be subservient, blending the two worlds into each other. We were intimate with each other in public where custom permitted. A part of our incarnation mandate was to support the customs of the day to the degree we felt necessary. We didn't want to upset people too much; revealing such enlightening truth was enough in itself.

Jesus and I spent a lot of private personal time together. None of this is recorded. He would leave the apostles and come and see me. We some times arranged these meetings in advance, and other times they were just a natural occurrence. We walked a lot together, especially at night, and spent a lot of close intimate time at certain people's houses who invited us knowing we would be left undisturbed together. We kissed and hugged and embraced each other, but we did not have sexual intercourse. We did not need it as you do: to escape from your repressed childhood feelings, and to pretend you love each other. Nor was it the custom to do such a thing out of wedlock, but we also did not feel the need to do it. Our love was pure for each other, mostly spiritual; we were very limited as to what we could express to each other, even in private. We did not have the luxury of developing a close and long term soulmate relationship with all the beauty and specialness that goes with it.

We felt increasingly that our hearts were to be together when we were once again back together in spirit. During much of our personal time together we discussed the problems we faced and how we would go about our public lives; the environment wasn't conducive to developing an intimate personal relationship. I died a virgin, as did Jesus; we died pure in our Mother and Father's Love. All that is currently being said about us being married and having a child is wrong. We didn't get married, we remained separate in society, but as one in heart and soul. I am ironically the real *Virgin* Mary and not Jesus' mother, for as you know, she and Joseph, as did my parents, all had normal human sexual relationships together bringing us into flesh. Jesus' mother Mary was a virgin on her wedding night as was the custom, and it took a number of attempts before Jesus was conceived. Everything was normal so

far as how most ‘proper’ men and women united together and went about such things. The only abnormal part was the Mother and Father prevented Jesus and I from partaking of the Rebellion and Default, we remained in mind and will – perfect.

Immaculate conception is a fantasy, dreamed up by men. It can’t happen, it goes against the natural Law of Creation, which are the Laws of God expressed in Natural love. If it were to happen, Jesus and I would not have received our full personality compliment from our parents. We needed to *be* of them. And this can only happen through sexual union to bring another into Creation. You need the templates – and templates on all levels – of your parent’s personalities for your soul to manifest your personality starting at conception. We needed to experience the full experience of being conceived and born, just as you all have done. No short cuts were taken, for this would have denied us our much needed life experience; and as you are now seeing James through your repressed surfacing feelings, the moment of conception is equally, and if not more important, than all other moments of your life. We could not have been how we were, and therefore who we are now – how our soul expresses itself, had we not been brought into physical being through the natural laws of progression: through the direct sexual union of our earthly parents. Everything else that is said in regards to the Immaculate Conception is wrong. It does not happen for there is no need.

I will stop now as I see you want to get your lunch. If you want to, I will speak more afterwards.

Jesus and I had to watch that we did not exclude the apostles (too much) making them feel left out. They were very much in need of him, which only increased the more they gave their lives to him. So when he told them that he was to go back to his Father in Heaven; and the reality of him as their benevolent *father* always being with them, always on hand to comfort and guide them, was now to end, such were the looks on their faces of being suddenly crushed, that we both knew how fragile they were in their faith and in their relationship with God. They were after all simple men, who were suddenly elevated to the superior role of being Jesus’ first disciples. This gave them all a lot to accept and none of them until many years later in spirit came to a real appreciation as to what had happened in their lives and what Jesus’ life was really all about.

They did not have the soul capabilities to understand as I did, the true meaning of what Jesus was speaking about. How could they understand that we were the examples to follow, not only for all on Earth, but for all in our universe. I had to hold back and restrict myself all too much, when all of me wanted to push ahead and be as Jesus was. But as this would not have achieved the goals we and the Father wanted, I had to hold my tongue until at times I thought I would nearly burst.

However I settled into my role and then found that I did not actually need the *father* in Jesus as I sorted through many of my remaining parental problems healing all that I had taken from my parents. By the time of Jesus’ death, I was free within myself to fully rise up and be by his side should the Father ask that of me. Just as Jesus went to the cross accepting of his mortal fate, so too did I accept mine, allowing myself to be nothing more than close to him and one of the women disciples.

I told one woman of my secret feelings for him, and she was very understanding and helped me and Jesus numerous times with all we wanted to do privately. She stood in for me and up for me, and came with me, in person and in my heart, to the end of her life. She protected me a lot, and was very loving and well meaning. She was in many ways like a mother to me, and she understood more than any other the trials that both of us were suffering. It took her time to understand and accept all of this, but when she finally did, she couldn’t have been more of a help to me. I loved her as she loved both of us, and this

woman was: Mary, the mother of Jesus.

She helped us do what we needed to do in our lives more than most. And I know the many ways she is portrayed, but none of these things actually do her justice in how kind and caring she was, especially to me. She was very capable in understanding all of what Jesus spoke when I helped her to understand, and she ended up with a better grasp of the gospel than all the apostles. She understood for she wanted to know her son whom she respected as the child of God he said he was. She was in the end, able to relinquish any motherly hold on him or need to be his mother, and fully accepted that she was his and even my, disciple. We had lots of long and very deep discussions about the Father and all Jesus was teaching, and if there is truly a mortal to be celebrated, it is Jesus' mother, for she was in full knowing of what the kingdom of heaven and his kingdom of earth was all about. She and I prayed many times together to the Father for His Divine Love, and she delighted in listening to what the Father said to me. After Jesus' death, and until we left the area, I lived mostly with Mary, both of us helping each other woman to woman in all we had suffered.

The main drive of Jesus' teaching and truth revelation was exactly what he has recommunicated to humanity in his messages to Mr. Padgett. And so when you read the Padgett Messages and understand the truth of them, and start your prayers longing to the Father for His Love, you will be doing all that we did as we listened to Jesus.

Then to compare this truth to what the gospels and the rest of the Bible and any other Christian religious text speaks about, you will see just how quickly the truth was lost. It was very poorly understood for many reasons, and then when the Holy Spirit was made freely available to every soul after Pentecost, and not just those who'd been with Jesus in person, the truth of praying to the Father specifically for His Love became less and less of importance, as it became believed that all one needed to do was mention the name of Jesus, or think lovingly of him, and the Holy Spirit would flow into your soul. Many people felt their love for Jesus was the same as their love for the Father, and that by loving Jesus they were loving the Father, the two becoming as one – all but interchangeable. So the actual need to go to Jesus and listen to what he said, then follow what he did – how he lived; all that would help you become at-one with the Father longing for His Divine Love, was lost. The Truth got watered down to virtually being none existent. Then men became more interested in Jesus the man, rather than obtaining the Divine Love from the Father. They wanted to be like Jesus, have his greatness and power, even be superior to him. They wanted to be the Holy Father.

So the truth Jesus came to reveal about our beloved Father was lost. It was defiled; and the effects of the Rebellion and Default that was in the people – in their negative minds – meant they used what they could of him for their own personal gain, and still do. Bits and pieces of his Natural love life-teachings remain, but still the underlying truths concerning the needs of the soul were ignored and not understood at all. And so he came again to reveal them, as we knew he would have to do. As Jesus was not to live long, and I was not to help shed light on the need to heal ones erroneous parental beliefs, he told humanity that he would come again. He said he would come again to tell them of the truth of the soul and its relationship with the Father, but this too was lost. Humanity was not ready back then to hear about the soul and who they themselves truly were, and the Ones who Created them.

It has been incredible for us to watch as humanity has moved on believing that it knows Jesus and his truth and is living true to it and him, when in fact no one has any idea. To see how the evil forces of the Rebellion and Default, being so deeply ingrained in men and women, have led to such a thing, has been remarkable. The good was swallowed up by the bad, and now all you know is bad, even though many believe it and they are good.

After Jesus died, he came back as he said he would after his death as a spirit. This was not his prophesied

second coming. The account in The Urantia Book of my surprise having him speak to me as a spirit after his death, and the disbelief of the apostles when I told them he came to me and what we spoke about, is relatively true. Although he said he would come back to me, it was still something of a shock – the reality of seeing my first ghost and it speaking to me!

Jesus came to me many times as a spirit, more than what is recorded in the Bible or The Urantia Book. He came to me many times when I was alone and often in his physical form, so I could still hold and embrace him as we were accustomed to doing. And he continued to come to me in this fashion right through the remainder of my mortal life. And we also communicated with each other through our minds, just as you James can speak to us spirits and we can speak to you. We were apart, but still we spoke about most things, and he told me what he was doing in spirit and what it was like, and we discussed the problems I faced in my mortal life. I loved this time, even though we were separated, because I knew I had him all to myself and we need never be interrupted again. And so by the time I was ready to lay down my mortal coil I willingly submitted to the Will of my Heavenly Mother and Father, as I had done right from the time I first met Jesus, and died peacefully in my sleep. I was forty-six years old. I did not live too many years alone after Jesus died.

After Jesus' crucifixion, which did happen more or less as portrayed by The Urantia Book, I lived for some time with his mother – Mary; and when it became apparent that our lives might be in danger we moved to Egypt to live. I did not so much care for the preservation of my life and neither did Mary, but still we felt our time had not come, and I felt I still needed to see and understand more about mortal life, especially what happened to people now Jesus had died.

I did not go to Gaul (France) as some rumours have said. I lived mostly in Egypt, but occasionally when we heard it was safe, we came back to Jerusalem and Magdala to visit family and friends and to see what had been happening. I saw little of the apostles and I did not contribute to writing anything as in the nature of John's Gospel, nor did I write or leave anything of such value on Earth. I didn't write at all. I didn't even share any of my thoughts and feelings about my understandings of truth with anyone who could have recorded them. As Jesus and I discussed, it was better to leave humanity to do what it wanted with him, as my life now was to be more concerned with attending to the needs of those in the Mansion Worlds who were wanting to follow Jesus, as some had done so when he was of flesh.

I did not have a little dark Egyptian servant girl called Sarah. I lived very humbly being looked after by other friends who also fled Palestine. We didn't live as a community. We lived in Alexandria where it was easier to be anonymous in a more densely populated city. As to the teachings of Jesus and what was happening to them, and who was writing what, and for what reasons, I had no idea. I never wrote a letter, but instead paid for and used messenger boys who delivered verbal messages, and sometimes over considerable distances, whenever I needed such help. My parents had died by this time and I was given some of their wealth, which easily enabled me to live comfortably. I had no contact with my brothers and sisters except when I went back to Magdala as they all still lived there or near by. I had changed a lot, and so I had little in common with them, but they did offer me help and financial assistance if I so required.

Mostly on my return to *Jesus' Land* – I only went back to Magdala once – I saw some of the women whom I had lived with before Jesus' arrival, and others who travelled with him. As women, unless we openly defied the Jewish authorities in announcing our new *Christian* conversion – as it was to be known Ha, Ha! – we were mostly ignored, even though it was clearly known to the authorities that we had been close associates of Jesus. I preferred to live in Egypt once I got established there, as I enjoyed the life and had no other reason than to simply study it and be with Jesus in our limited capacity. Had Jesus' public work involved stepping further a field, then I could imagine he and I would have lived in Egypt, possibly making it our base. It was far more cosmopolitan and tolerant than what we'd grown up in.

That is all I will say for the time being. Please ask me any further questions regarding anything you might want to know about my life with Jesus. Have a rest James, and I will speak with you soon, your loving sister of truth, Mary.

(6/4/03)

Hello James, I am here. Jesus.

I will gladly answer your question concerning those of the Christian Faith that suddenly seem to get converted or revived with great enthusiasm, and their verve to try and *save* others.

It is nothing more than getting a new idea about something and then feeling excited about it. However, if this were what it truly was, and they just allowed themselves to stay excited for themselves, it would run its natural course, and in due course, they'd return back to a balance in their lives, instead of feeling like they have to rush out and convert every non-believer. Because most of these people are looking for ways to feel important and powerful, to answer the controlling needs of their mind, which are all functioning the wrong way and against their true soul nature, they take it upon themselves that everyone must be as they are. They behave like parents who believed they know what is best for their children (other people), and think nothing of going out spreading the word trying to make people do what they want. They don't respect the wills of others, just as they didn't respect their children's wills (just as their will as a child wasn't respected); and think nothing of imposing themselves on another, forcing that person to have to reject or accept them. I don't have to tell you that it's not right, and they will have to one day pay the penalty imposed on them by the Law of Compensation. You cannot under any circumstances break the Golden Rule: you cannot impose your will on another forcefully subjecting others to do what you want, even if it is your own little child. You can by all means make respectful offerings of your ways, beliefs and opinions, leaving the onus on the other person to make up their own mind, but once you start intruding you are stepping over the line and that incurs a penalty.

Saving souls, as the Christians say they are doing, is nonsense. No one can *save* a soul, only you can save your own soul of Natural love by doing your Healing. And that requires far more effort than by simply accepting a belief. As you know, a soul to be saved for all eternity, can only be saved through its genuine and sincerely longing to the Mother Father for Their Love, and when the soul receives some of this Divine Love, then it is saved. It is saved, but this only means it has been guaranteed by the Father and Mother, immortality. What is divine will always remain, and the Great Plan is to make all men and women who are created of Natural love, divine. One who partakes of the Divine Love is saved from the one time prospect of ceasing to exist when, and if, the Mother and Father decree that only that which is divine will exist in Creation; and so all people and spirits of only Natural love will cease to be. (As to whether this will happen or not, I do not know.) In the context of your negative mind, being saved from your own evil means *you* save *yourself* from it, by ending denying your soul, by the doing of your Soul-Healing. It's not up to me or God or anyone else to save you.

The Christians mistakenly believe that it is their duty to God to try and save others and to do good using images of my disciples to show them the way. However my disciples and I did not go around forcing or trying to make anyone believe my teachings. We only went to speak to people when they invited us to come. We spoke freely in public places, as that was what they were designed for. And I would never have done so myself, or asked or tolerated anyone who was with me, to actively go and speak to people seeking to convert them and gather up followers, coercing them into believing me using fear. We did not randomly bang on peoples doors to spread the word and try to bring them over into the *faith*. We were invited to come, and actually stipulated the need to be invited, before we would come. We did not interfere with anyone's life, as this is not the way of love. Love begets love; it draws it to itself. Had we confronted people with the teachings we would have put them off, they would have rejected us, and there was no point in upsetting anyone. We went where we were asked to go, and we had a continual overwhelming number of offers. And we did not insist that anyone had to do anything in return. People

wanted to give or not give, depending on what they felt. We did not apply any pressure to anyone. No one was made to feel obligated, guilty if they did not contribute, everyone was free to take whatever they wanted, and if they wanted to give something in return as a mark of their appreciation, they were welcome to.

You might want others to enjoy what you do, and there is nothing wrong with wanting this, but they must be allowed to come and ask when they are ready. I want all souls to have the Father and Mother's Love, but in no way will I come and insist or threaten or make up some story about the need to be saved, to try to convince and coherence people and spirits to accept it. And of course I want all people and spirits to do their Soul-Healing; and although Mary and I will point out the great need to do it, still it **MUST ONLY EVER BE YOUR CHOICE – COMPLETELY – TO DO IT.**

This is the problem you are all saturated with: being coerced and threatened to do everything you do. It is how most parent's parent, coercing and threatening their children so as to get them to do what they want, all so they can maintain their power and control over them. The whole Christian Faith in all its different components is merely one big outworking of this same parental threat and coercion; it's what the Rebellious leaders did to your forebears. It's how the Rebellion and Default has been imposed on you. So it's right that the Christian Churches and all other religions and spiritualities exist in the same way, threatening and coercing.

The Church is a *parent* and it parents in the negative mind state, like all parents currently do. All it believes is good, is no more good than the parent who believes it is good, but is completely interfering with its child's freedom to express itself. The Church, as with any institution, destroys freedom of expression as it controls seeking uniformity. Why do so many men want to live such an unimpressive life when they could have a full and true personal relationship with the Mother and Father, with their soul out in the fresh air and without anyone looking over their shoulder? And the answer is because they are only doing what they were allowed to do as children, having been stifled in their freedom of expression. Had they been allowed to remain free and true to their soul, they would not tolerate such oppression of feelings, thoughts, spirit and soul; they would not even conceive forming, and then maintaining, or being a part of in any way, such a soul-destroying impersonal feelingless institution.

The unloving system you have created and chosen to live in will not change or go away or care for you. It will only go on making false promises; lying to you and making you feel bad. Superficially you might be able to enjoy a little of what the negative has to offer, but that becomes severely limited in a world of suffering made by men and women. It is time people understand that if their actions are not harmonious with the Law of God, then they will incur harsh penalties, and as every breath you breathe within your negative state is inharmonious to the Laws of Love, then I would suggest you think seriously about whether you wish to continue to live this way. Humanity is bringing itself to a point whereby it will need to consider such truth and information in earnest. It won't be just a matter of praying to your Divine Parents for Their Divine Love and everything will be okay. It will be a time for getting down to business and being serious about taking matters of your own life and souls wellbeing into hand. Hard work needs to be done. It would be nice if a magic wand could be waved to save all those who partook of the Divine Love, but the time is fast approaching whereby everyone will have to choose: to long for and live the Truth, or to continue to reject it. The Judgement of Truth acceptance is at hand! What do you choose?

You cannot know anything until the Father and Mother have given you the necessary experience to know. As a parent you cannot know one moment to the next how your child should be. It will show you how it will be, not you showing it how it will be. And you need to allow it to show you with as little interference as possible. And this will be a great challenge for parents to face. The Church and all such systems – your whole world – is for adults, not for children; your world is anti-children, most of what you do is

anti-children, even when you believe you're doing it for their good and doing it lovingly. It is not a loving system, and it can't be. You can even go so far as to call it a hateful system and that you hate children. It can only do what was done to you, and as you weren't loved truly by your parents, then that is the world you know and the world you will create and the world you will choose to live in. The delusion is that you have been led to believe that the world is good, right and true, at least the world you are participating in, but it's not, and this is what your Healing will make you see.

The Church is not founded on the Truth of Divine Love. It is not run by men and women who are Celestial souls of divine love; those who have fully embraced the Mother and Father's Love – those who have completed their Soul-Healing. It should be only these souls, people or spirits, who are living a Celestial level of truth that you turn to for guidance, not those people pretending to be elevated in the *eyes of the Lord*. The Church will only help you perpetuate your negative mind system. If this is what you want, then it is there for you. If it is not, then you will have to look to honour your true feelings, those that are coming up inside you to feel what it is you really need.

Saving souls and wanting to be saved, and being scared that if you are not saved you will miss out on something and might end up in hell, is all too fearful. Loving souls, and wanting to be loved completely by our loving Heavenly Mother and Father, is not fearful, surely it will be a blessed relief to you, to not be so afraid, and too instead, feel loved.

Living God's Will is not going out trying to bring more people into the Faith, or offering salvation to them which isn't even correct or true. No matter what the good works are, if you're living untrue, they are not good. In the short term you may help people cope better with their lives, and show and share levels of compassion and sympathy, understanding that you are all suffering together in the negative, however, in the long term if you seriously want to do good, then the good you can do is concentrate on healing your own negative mind. One Celestial person or spirit, even if he or she sat at home and did nothing other than live true to his or her feelings, would do a far greater amount of good in the overall scheme of things, than legions of people believing they are doing good when they are still perpetuating their negative evil condition. To tell another about the Mother and Father's Love and its impact on one's soul, when the other is ready to hear and have asked you to tell them, is good; but only provided you feel it's something you want to do – and NOT just something you must do, or believe you should do, or think Mary, myself or God would want you to do, because you are being a good boy or girl. To offer help and share your experiences when someone is genuinely asking you for it, is an example of a good work, because you are not crossing over the line defying the Golden rule of imposing and infringing on another's will. If anyone asks you for help, and you give it willingly because you feel you want to, then at least you are honouring your feelings and being true to yourself, even if what you are still doing is only within the negative. Everyone has to ask, it's up to them to show they are ready. That is why it's up to you to long for the Divine Love and the Truth. You have to be ready to want to do it, to feel you really do want it. If you could see children that are left to be free, they will ask when they are ready, and it makes the parent feel good being able to give. This makes the parent feel needed and not just taken for granted, as its child is coming to it, and it makes the child feel good because it is responding to its inner inspiration and feelings; it is making the approach in the relationship with its parents and gets what it asks for. But you ask: What happens when the child asks for things it can't or shouldn't have, what then; should the parent just give its child everything it asks for? And the answer is no whilst you're of and in the negative because the child will not be asking truly from and with a positive mind. What I am saying is only a truth when people are living true having healed their negative minds, but it shows the confusion and dilemma you face in trying to work things out when you are already confused.

When you begin to receive the Divine Love you will be taking the first step to living God's Will truly. The next step is to honour and accept and stop denying your feelings. And by the time you have completed your Soul-Healing you'll be living it fully. God wants you to be as They are – Perfect. And you can't achieve perfection whilst you maintain your negative evil imperfect mind state. Your Healing will lead you through each step of looking at what is within you on all levels that is not in harmony with God's Will, allowing you the choice to continue living it or to give it up. And the choice you'll make will be based on the truth you feel and understand. You will understand why you are living denying yourself and God, making the choice accordingly. The Father and Mother offer you this choice, however you have wanted to live as you are, and They won't take this choice to do so away from you; that would be violating your free will, and your Heavenly Parents don't take such liberties, as your earthly ones do. The Mother and Father want you to uncover and see for yourself all that you are doing that is wrong. Why you are doing it, what happened to you to make you choose to do it, and how you've been manifesting it in your life. And once you are cognisant of it all, then you are free to choose as to whether or not you continue living it. And if you choose not to, then They will remove all trace of such wrongness, evil and self-denial from you. However such choices will need to be made right the way to the end of your Healing.

Living God's Will is not just a matter of doing some sort of work for Them. This is incidental. Living Their Will is living in your perfected soul state of being, which will only begin when you are a Celestial *angel* of truth. Up until then you are still working to resolve all that is wrong within you. All that is sinful, evil, wrong, bad and negative. When you are truly free, you will be doing the work God is asking of you, all by simply living true to all your feelings and being your full and true expression in Creation. All that you will do in your life will then just be things you love to do, you won't feel like it's work, and yet it will be exactly all the Mother and Father want you to do, the very same things you feel you want to do.

Your deep longing to do and live and be true to the God's Will, is from your soul as it yearns to be free. And when you are fully self-expressive living true to all your feelings, then this deep yearning will be satisfied. You will feel you know you are living in your true place in Creation, in perfect harmony with everyone else. You won't feel out of sorts, disillusioned, meaningless and without purpose. You won't feel disconnected from yourself. You won't feel like you're on the outside looking in on a life that somehow is beyond your reach. You will feel whole, centred entirely in and at-one with yourself, just as you feel at-one with God. You will feel in each experience you are fulfilling your soul's Light Pattern Of Destiny, and this will make you feel good.

As individuals, I advise you to focus inwards concentrating completely on yourself and doing your Soul-Healing. Leave the outside problems of the world to the Mother and Father. You will undoubtedly have enough of your own to deal with; and when you are healed, maybe then you can move out into the world to help others. At least then you'll know you won't be adding to the evil, and everything you do and say will be adding to the light of love.

Every bit of energy you spend helping someone else and not yourself, whilst you are of your negative mind condition, is time in which you are not tending to our own souls needs. Your soul needs all the love and attention, care and support you can give it. If you are giving this away, then you are denying it to yourself. Even if you want to do your Healing and nothing else, and everyone is dying about you, but still all you feel you can do it attend to yourself, your own feelings, then this is what you need to do. Everyone else is not your concern. You are only your concern. They will be able to attend to themselves in spirit if they can't survive in the physical. This might sound cold hearted and not living a life of love, but as I said, if you do want to live a true life of love, you can only achieve this by giving all you have to yourself by doing your own Soul-Healing. After that, when you are full of love and feel no longer in deficit, then with any excess you can help others; then you will be able to fully give to them as you fully

give to yourself. Then you will fully respect them as you fully respect yourself. Then you will love them as you truly love yourself. Then you will make them feel that you are putting them first whilst you are fully putting yourself first.

To say no and reject someone is not something that's nice to do. You don't want to hurt another's feelings; however there might come a time when this is what you'll have to do so you can come back to, and focus on, yourself – being able to attend to your own feelings with the intention of healing yourself and growing in truth. You are the most important person in our life. Your parents took this knowing and feeling away from you by making you believe they were the most important people in your life.

To help another and be praised for that help, might be nothing more than helping your parent; putting yourself aside, helping them do what they want you to do – denying yourself, and then getting praised by them for being so nice, kind and caring. At some point you will have to give up your parents control and domination over you. You will have to stop caring for them and turn to care for yourself. Caring for another can be detrimental to you, and not the noble cause you thought it to be, if you are using it to deny your bad feelings dishonouring and disrespecting yourself.

Have a rest now James and I will continue later...

However before you go, I will add that it pleases me now that you have fully accepted me being able to utilise my Spirit of Truth in this manner. I feel in greater harmony with your mind. I enjoy this communication, inspiring your own heart to speak its truth with the guidance I am applying to your mind. As you suspected, we switched during this message, on and off, to where it is more you than me writing. This is not wrong, and it should not lessen the reader's interest. Mary and I sanction everything you write. We want it this way, as there is more to your writing than just what appears on the surface as the written words; there is a lot you need to experience as you do it – helping you with your self-expression. What and how we write is designed to help you to express yourself clearly and freely. And really it is all for you, and not for anyone else. If you so choose to allow others to read it, that is okay with us, it is your's to do with as you feel. Please keep in mind reader, that you must find out the truth for yourself. If you can use this writing to help you, well and good, but although we write a lot of it making it sound like it's all for the good of humanity, still it's really all for the good of you James. And it needs to be understood and appreciated for what it is, and nothing more. And by that I mean, it is only an expression of our relationship with you now – in this current moment. Where we to write such messages to you at another time, say ten years in the future, then they would be expressed differently. Essentially the truth would be the same and able to be lived, but it would all sound and be expressed differently. And although many people will judge this work, that is for them to do and to find out the truth of why they feel they need to. Just as everything one does is for them to uncover the truth of why they do it through their feelings.

I trust James this will help shed some light on what you have been thinking about – Jesus.

Hello James, I will continue, Mary.

When I died, I awoke in spirit in Jesus' arms! This was such a wonderful feeling, and I felt so comforted, accepted and loved. Before I died, that night as I went to sleep, I told the Mother and Father how much I loved Them and thanked Them for everything, as I did most nights. Then as I turned my thoughts to Jesus to speak with him, as I did every night, and he said "it will not be long my love before we will be together again." I liked the feeling his words gave me, and it was with this feeling that I fell asleep

surprisingly to wake up in his arms. I had no idea that my life would end that night. And upon reflection there was nothing to show me that it would happen. I was quite content with my life in Alexandria. I found a number women who I could help and give some genuine care and support to. I did not established anything like what I had in Magdala before Jesus arrived, but still I loved some of the girls and women who I looked after, and more as a mother and friend than as a social welfare worker. I enjoyed this time and some of them wanted to know more about my personal relationship with the Mother and Father. And as I told them, they too wanted to know how to long to Them for Their Divine Love. I helped them to pray, and encouraged them to speak openly and directly with Them (with their Indwelling Spirits), which two of them found easy to do. (Mary, Jesus' mother, had died by this time.) And as they prayed for and received the Divine Love and felt the presence of the Holy Spirit about them, I could observe at close hand all they felt. I loved hearing about their experiences. As they progressed they began to feel other feelings and I encouraged them to express themselves and bring out all they were feeling. This just seemed to happen with the more Love they received. I could see that it was the Love, together with their wanting to know the truth of what they felt, that was effecting their soul and bringing to the surface in them buried anger, hatred and deep negative personal feelings about themselves. And very quickly it led to them speaking about their families and their relationships with their parents and relatives. And even though this brought up great anguish, especially in one of the girls, they felt better after speaking about it. Each inner upheaval brought up more pain and tears, and as they cried and yelled and sobbed and spoke it all out, they felt better; and better for having seen what it was all about, and having got it off their chest.

After a number of years I could see their progress and the growing conviction in themselves that God was their Heavenly Mother and Father and that They were dearly loved by Them. Overall the changes in them were quite incredible, and daily they seemed to be different enjoying the new person they were becoming. One of the girls lived with me for about a year, and being so close and sharing all our thoughts and feelings was very important for me. I saw how crucial relationships were, and how important expressing all one's thought and feelings, and in particular all the bad ones, was, how everything was based around relationships right from the beginning of one's conception.

Both girls who embraced their Soul-Healing with me, told me that all they wanted to do was to be with me and help me in any endeavour; so together we helped other women in a small way, but still mainly with our focus on each other. By the time that I died they were quite advanced in their Healing and knowing of where they were heading in it. When I died they were able to keep going supporting each other. They did not want to ever stop, and the Mother and Father assured them that they were on the right track, helping to guide them telling them that it would one-day end and they would be completely free to start new lives – lives completely of love and with Them.

After I died, I still stayed in close contact with the two girls who were very upset with my sudden departure; however as more time progressed they both felt more capable, seeing that my life ending was actually a good thing for them both as they had to rely more on each other and themselves to keep going, which they did. They both completed their Healing some years after they came to spirit. They had the pleasure of being the most ascended mortal souls ever to come from Earth. Do you remember what I said about women being the spiritual leaders? They lived in the Celestial spheres and accompanied Jesus and I in our task of helping others in the lower healing Mansion Worlds who had embraced the Divine Love and were doing their Healing. With their help I saw all that was required of one when one chose to live true to the Mother and Father – what one needed to do having asked Them for Their Love. It wasn't long before there was a nice stream of spirits willingly wanting to do their Soul-Healing. The two women were fine examples allowing others to see at first hand the results, and to hear of their experiences. Had they not been there, I doubt many in spirit would have been so eager to do what we asked of them. It is

very hard to do; to relinquish all power and all one's controlling ways. With the Mother and Father being so perfect as They are, it just turned out that two of the first men to want to do their Healing were the soul-partners of these two women. The women were so delighted helping their partners to ascend the Divine Love Mansion Worlds, and to have them finally join them as residents in the Celestial spheres. It was a very happy time for Jesus and I to see the first soul-couples living in the Celestial spheres having done all the Mother and Father asked of them.

Over time we saw what was needed to help others progress, and as all those who reached the Celestial levels so willingly wanted to help others express themselves through their Healing, they fulfilled the need for counsellors, wise sympathetic helpers, teachers and advisers – and friends.

Then the next big event to happen and be cause for celebration was when the first soul-group was complete, all living in the Celestial spheres. In a very small way we knew humanity had then been saved. That it was only a matter of time before the Mother and Father would guide all to Their Love and to do their Healing. And that is what is still happening.

My life, as it turned out, was perfect for me. I was able to experience first hand whilst still on Earth, the direct effects of the Mother and Father's Divine Love on one's soul, of one who had been born into the Rebellion and Default. Of one who had been born perfect into it – myself; and of one who had been imperfect – as I observed in the two women.

Everything is already within your soul. And the life you will live, even if you hate every moment of it, will be the perfect life for you; as well as, the only life for you, the only life you could have lived. You may lament past decisions, if only I hadn't done... or had done... however what you did do, all you have lived, was always going to be all you were to live, and it is all perfect for you. All perfect to make you be as you are in every moment and stage and phase of your existence in Creation. And you have the capabilities to free yourself of your pain, to do whatever is required. All that you have experienced right from the very beginning is still within you. All the pain you experienced as a child is within you, and all the reasons why it was so painful is all stored in your soul. As you progress in your Healing your soul will liberate it all steadily into your spirit body, and then in turn into your feeling, thought and physical systems. Step-by-step you will be led along as you express all you feel. And step-by-step you will see more of the truth of yourself. Your soul will unfold all it knows within you. The Mother and Father will help you to see all They want you to see, will love you, and tell you what you need to know when you ask Them for Their help. Reach out to Paradise, to your Heavenly Parents. Reach inwards to Them for their Indwelling Spirit. Find Them in your soul.

It was so wonderful to finally be with Jesus, to be how we wanted to be, free of so many of the constraints from Earth. Things were very different in the Divine Love Mansion Worlds than they are today, as we had the whole three Mansion Worlds virtually to ourselves; and in the early days, with only a few souls in the lowest level of the third world; the fifth and seventh all but without anyone living in them – only a tiny sector for the two women, we wondered if the worlds would ever be alive with truth-seeking, and finding, humanity. But it was our universe, and we were not beholden to anyone or any governing hierarchy. We felt so free, so full of love and devotion to our Heavenly Parents.

Jesus helped me to rise up in my soul-light fully accepting my soul-heritage. I felt as though I was just continually expanding in light, filling with ever increasing amounts of Divine Love. It was beautiful to return to the higher spheres. We left the Mansion Worlds and went back up through our universe to our home in Salvington. To see old friends and faces, spirits and angels, and to share in their excitement and their celebration of welcoming us home, everyone was so loving, it was all so nice.

We tarried for a time in our home where we released all the feelings from our Earth lives and simply

enjoyed being free together once again. We were overcome with much emotion as we felt the relief of our lives of flesh finally being over; and we could assess all that took place and decide what next needed to be done.

When I felt ready, I went with Jesus to Paradise to be with our Mother and Father. This was magnificently wonderful! Having been there before, but forgotten, and with all the memories reawakening as we ascended through all the Glories of Glories, was so refreshing and empowering. I can't tell you anything about Paradise itself, or of the Mother and Father, I doubt if anyone could; but as you will experience it for yourself, I can tell you: They *are* there, and They *are* who They are said to be; who They say They are, and much, much more.

When we returned with our blessings from our Heavenly Parents, we organised to return to the Earth Mansion Worlds and continue trying to help those spirits who sincerely longed to be at-one with the Mother and Father. We decided we would give most of our time focusing our Spirits of Truth toward Earth in the endeavour to uplift the truth of all. We felt that Earth with so many souls in such need of care and help would be our main universal priority. Other Celestial universal spirit personalities would continue to see to the affairs of our universe and its ongoing organisation for another season, as we spent a lot more time with humanity. We also attended to the other rebellious worlds, however they too were under the good loving care of very devoted spirits and angels, so we didn't have to personally attend to them as much. Many souls needed our personal presence to help inspire them, so we went about our Mother and Father's business helping them to decide to set themselves free of their misguided evil ways. We knew we had this time over these past two thousand years to lovingly apply ourselves to the task at hand. And so here we are now with you, ready to see the next phase of humanity's long recovery take shape. And it will be a long recovery. It will take many aeons and many planetary phases. However, now with the truth beginning to make its way directly to the mortal plane, immediate help can come to the many in need.

Have a rest now James and we will write some more later. Mary.

Before you go Mary, can I ask you more about love?

Of course you can James, ask whatever you want.

I'm still bothered by what you say about love; that being, all we feel to be love is not love. What about people who are very affectionate, and not just sexually; surely their affection is from an intention of love? They must feel good about the other person, love them, and so feel inspired to show their love through their affection – isn't this love real? I understand that I personally don't have a clue about love as my family weren't affectionate, and my Healing is showing me that I'm not affectionate at all, even though I thought I was with my girlfriends. I am coming to see that my affection with them was really nothing more than my desperate attempt to physically hang onto them so they would be nice to me, and 'love' me. My so-called affection and love for them was all motivated by fear and so not love, so I can readily see now that it was false love, something my mind made up and I readily believed – something I made up! But as I have owned up to this falseness and allowed myself to be freer in what I do feel, it's as if I have closed off the affection tap somewhere back in my early childhood, and for specific reasons that as yet are still unknown to me. But other families and people are affectionate. In some societies it's a natural way of their culture. And they seem genuinely so much more feeling expressive than we Australians are – than my family was, than I am. Don't these people feel genuine love for one another?

I understand your problem James, and it is difficult as you say, not having experienced any true love

yourself, to know or imagine what these other people are experiencing. And because you don't have examples of such other people to share their experiences of their Soul-Healing with you, you have nothing to go by as to whether these people who are more affectionate are truly loving, and what might be the truth of their affection and 'love' as revealed to them through their Healing.

I guess James for the moment, all I can do is offer you a compromise. I can say that if these people feel it to be love, then it is – it is for them. And if they are happy with that, and it feels good to them, so be it. You can't argue against them because you can't be them and know what they are feeling. So all you can do is accept their word, and if they say it is love, then it is love. However you can also accept that even this love will be tainted by their negative mind state in some way. So what I am saying is that although it feels like love and they believe it to be love, it is still not completely real, true or pure love because of the negative influence of their rebellious minds. Do you understand what I am saying? So you can say it is love, if that is what you feel it is to you – you have to say it is! Even if your feelings turn out to be untrue as you progresses further in your Healing. But for now, and it's NOW that is ONLY important, if your feelings say you feel love, then you do. And all you can do is long for the truth of such feelings: long and speak about all they make you feel. And if it is true and pure love it will stand the test of your Soul-Healing and remain forevermore; and if it is tainted or blemished by one's negative state, then this taint and blemish will be revealed – it will be exposed and it will to some degree lessen the love. As to whether it will completely destroy the *love*, I cannot say, that will be what each individual discovers for themselves.

In your case James, and this is what is important because it is for you, you have had to wake up to and accept that all you thought love to be, wasn't love, that it was all only something your mind believed was love. And this is a shocking realisation for you to have to accept, producing masses of bad feelings for you. It's a huge turn around and great revelation about yourself for you to have to accept. And it will have very far reaching consequences for you – as you might well imagine. And it will take many years to reconcile it as you are trying to do with these other people who are more demonstratively loving and overtly affectionate with each other.

It could be that these people that you are speaking about who do seem more genuinely affectionate, kind and caring, and even loving toward each other, are expressing more heartfelt feelings of a loving nature, and relative to all you have experienced would be called *real* love; but still I am saying that even this *love* will be tainted by that person's negative state, and the truth of it will one day have to be revealed – uncovered – by them.

So James, within the negative, and as a relative term, by all means use the word love, for what you want it to mean. There is nothing wrong with that; and in the long term it won't matter anyway because it will be the truth that is all-important; and the truth only each person can find out for themselves.

Thank you Mary. I can live with that.

Speak to you soon James.

(9/4/03)

Hello James, me again. Jesus.

I would dearly like to write with you today, as I couldn't come yesterday because of other things I had to attend to.

Mary and I enjoyed our impromptu visit with you the other evening during your prayer. We will come occasionally as we feel you longing to the Father and Mother for Their Divine Love. As I can read your thoughts, you are amazed that I can stay attuned to your's and Marion's mind knowing all that you are doing and thinking any time, so I am writing to confirm this is so. I can! Mary and I both can and do, as we have told you. And please tell Marion, that even though she doesn't *see* or perceive us, as you seem to be able to, it will only be a matter of time for her, perhaps a longer matter of time, but eventually she will if it's something she chooses to do. For now it is better that she is not distracted by seeing spirits or speaking with us, as it's very important that nothing distracts her from focusing on her own feelings. As much as many people would like to see and speak with spirits, it's not always what's best for their soul growth. It can be too much of a distraction helping them to escape into their mind, spending all their time in their heads communicating with spirits and not paying attention to what they feel. Marion doesn't need to be side-tracked. You can because it doesn't interfere with your mind – its already interfered with enough! – in that speaking with us doesn't side-track you, because you are all ready side-tracked, and we meet you on this side track with the intention of helping you through your communication with us to come back to yourself – back to your true feelings.

For the sake of the Feminine Aspect of Truth, that is being *earthed* through, and lived by Marion (and by you James in the masculine way), she needs to stay absolutely true, no matter what, to her feelings, even though in her despondency the bad one's seem like they will never end. They will end, you can assure her – not that she will care, as all she is intent on doing is staying focused in the moment with them, and that is ALL she should be doing – and the end is drawing closer, it's much nearer than she most probably thinks and feels. Still long hard years away, but nearer. She has done a remarkable job through all that she has been through, staying true to her feelings no matter what happens – and even when you try to distract her and make her stop feeling them. One day you will both understand, when you can see and appreciate her in her rightful context; but for now all you can both do (and I know there is nothing else you can do) is keep working your way through your seemingly endless bad feelings.

Today my friend I want to speak about one's communication with the Mother and Father. As I have told you in some of my previous messages, I had a very good rapport with the Father and I still do, and now with both of Them, and it's even better that it was on Earth. Mary and I experience Them as living Personalities. We can't see Them, but can perceive Them with our soul-perceptions. They are as real to us as you and Marion are. And we can communicate as easily with Them as we can with anyone face-to-face.

As one's soul awakens with Their Love, so too can your ability to communicate directly with Them increase. It becomes easier to (provided you feel you want to) hold conversations with Them in your mind via Their Indwelling Spirit, and also perceptionally via your soul. You can communicate to Them without the need for words, you don't need to use your mind. If you use your mind then you will work via Their Indwelling Spirit. So in time (okay, yes James, I will qualify that by saying: and it might be a long time) you will be able to soul-communicate with Them as openly and easily as if They were sitting with you and you were all having a pleasant casual conversation together.

As you know, the Indwelling Spirit of God facilitates your mental (and to some degree your soul – or

feelings) communication with Them. It has its own private and personal interface of communication through your personality circuits. These circuits are that part of us that is uniquely and individually the full expression of our soul, bestowed on us personally upon our creation by the Mother and Father. Our personality is literally God's personal blessing to each of us, that is why they are unique, because each of us are specifically uniquely one of Their children. We have very personal soul Parents, this you will fully understand when you attain Paradise.

It is through our whole personality that They can and do both speak and communicate with us on all levels. But this will only start happening through Their personal communication circuits when you are healed and of the Celestial level of truth. Up until then you can speak to God, and They to you, through your regular mind circuits with the aid of your Indwelling Spirit; the ability of your communication with Them being influenced by the state of your negative mind and all its handicaps and limitations. So for some people it will seem easier; for others more difficult, but it is not necessarily a reflection of one's advancement (or lack) of spirituality. It is just the same as how some people can naturally draw and paint well, whereas others can't seem to draw or paint anything, or at best need a lot of practice. It is somewhat of a skill that with practice and careful attention one can get better at; but as you evolve and advance your soul with truth, then everything becomes equally possible for all.

Many of the Christian accounts about people speaking with God that you and Marion have been rereading lately, told of people having varying degrees of direct inner verbal communication with God. And this has happened all throughout history, because the individuals concerned have wanted Him to speak to them and He has complied.

As the Father was explaining to you the other day in regards to this, it is entirely His (and Her) domain as to whether or not They speak to you. It is all to do with one's soul development needs, and needs of their negative mind condition. The Father and Mother always knows what is best for you, and as we can never see things from Their perspective, it achieves little trying to work out the ins and outs of why They speak to one person and not another. The Mother and Father are allowing humanity to outwork their negative mind states. So in this it might appear that what He (and I say He, as currently few speak openly and personally to the Heavenly Mother) says and what He may help someone to achieve, is the right way to live, however this may not necessarily be so. He knows where you are heading in your delusion and the consequences of your unloving actions, and the influence you might have on souls lives centuries from now who are to incarnate. So you might believe that you are doing Gods will as you are doing what you *hear* He is telling, but in the bigger picture of truth it is not His Will. What I mean is that God might speak to you and this might be genuine communication, however it doesn't mean that it's rightfully His Will you are doing if you carry out His words. He will help you outwork your delusion and fantasy, so if you want God to tell you to do things for Him, He will comply saying what your negative mind wants to hear. But it won't be the truth. If you want God to tell you the truth, He and She will both tell you to follow your feelings and find it out for yourself, for that is the only true Way. So you might look to the Mother and Father to tell you what you are doing wrong; you might ask Them if something you want to do is right, if it is in harmony with or is even the doing of Their Will. And They might say yes, go ahead, and even explain to you why it would be good for you to do such a thing, however, this still doesn't necessarily mean it is a good thing in regards to the truth, for you to do. They will always say yes to you if that is what your negative mind wants Them to say. They will always give you what you want. So whilst you're in your negative mind state, be aware that if you are mentally speaking with Them, asking about things – should you do this or should you not, They will say yes (or no) to things, even if such things only serve to further strengthen your minds negative hold on you. And They will say yes because really, if you were truly honest with yourself, the truth of which might be buried very deep inside you, you do want Them to say yes, you do want to go in that direction. They know you better than you know

yourself, and They know that although you might be wanting to live true and not be false, and to heal your negative mind state, that in the short term it might actually be more beneficial for you to be led by Them deeper into your evil state, so making you think you are correct in what you want to do, think and believe about things; but knowing that after some time of going down this track, things will happen to you to make you reassess your actions, beliefs and thoughts, and as you honour and live truer to your feelings, you will come to the realisation for yourself that in fact it is not right or good for you to continue in the direction you are going. So you will stop it, acting on your feelings, seeming to go against what the Mother and Father told you would be good for you to do. So you can't necessarily trust all They say to you, as really it's not them you can't trust, but yourself, because They will be ONLY telling your mind what it wants to hear, and this might not have anything to do with the truth. But it will have everything to do with helping you to become more self-reliant, more self-trusting, and not looking to Them (or anyone else) to tell you how to live your life – to tell you what is the right or wrong way to go through your mind; but instead looking into and FEELING your feelings about what is right or not for you. They will ONLY TRULY GUIDE YOU THROUGH YOUR FEELINGS, so if you are tempted to speak to Them wanting them to tell you the right way, all on only a mental level, then be prepared to be led astray by Them; all designed to help you relinquish your mind's control and your dependence on it; all helping you to give it up, so you will look to your feelings instead. You are ALWAYS the most important one, not even the Mother and Father are more important than you are. Your parents have taken this truth away from you making you believe you are not the important one, that everyone else is – that the authority is.

And so the Mother and Father will do all They can to help you come back to your feelings, your feelings being closer to the real you. And so as you start to take your feelings very seriously, as they become the most important aspect of you in your life, then so too will you be giving back to yourself your true feeling of being the most important person to yourself in Creation. And you have to find, and then be the real and true you, to have any real and true relationship; and so a real and true one with Them. And a real and true one with Them all being done through your FEELINGS.

And if you do this, you'll find you will be able to mentally speak to Them via your Indwelling Spirit, but it will all be with the understanding that all you do with Them, and all They will say to you, will ONLY be about helping you to get more in touch with your feelings – nothing more. All so you can discover the whole truth of yourself, which will include the whole truth of life and Them, through your feelings.

The Mother and Father are impartial judges. Their Laws exist and they determine the boundaries in which we live, however within such boundaries is a very large scope for us to freely do as we please. If we choose to live a negative minded life, then They will help us do this. That is why they allow humanity to keep living ruining everything for itself. That is why They keep you living allowing yourself to suffer so much. They want you to suffer, whilst you want to suffer. They want you to be evil, whilst you want to be evil. They want you to be negative minded, whilst you want to be it. And because you are unconscious of wanting to be negative and to keep it all going, you fail to understand why God can keep allowing it all to happen. So They will keep allowing it to happen until the outer limit is reached then something somehow will happen to prevent humanity from completely destroying itself on Earth.

So God can speak to you and tell you things, and you can believe they are true and right, but They might only be telling you the things you want to hear with your negative mind, so of course you will think they are true and right when in fact they are untrue and wrong.

If you start speaking openly with the Mother and Father you might want to bear this in mind. Scrutinise everything with your feelings, and if you feel any discrepancies, express them. You don't have to always do what God tells you to do. And you don't have to agree with all God tells you. If your feelings

lead you into disagreement and even feelings of anger at God, even hating God, go with them. Always follow your feelings speaking up about them and longing to uncover the truth of them. In time as your Healing progresses, you will feel and know that your communication with Them is real and true, and what They tell you then will be right and true. And you will know because your feelings will tell you – AND NOT YOUR MIND.

If you speak readily with Them and you are still to embark on the healing of your soul, be aware that your communication with Them will change, you may even find that you cease to do it as often or altogether. You don't have to have a relationship speaking mentally with God. The relationship you will have through your feelings is much more important.

As a rule of thumb, God, the Mother or Father, will never tell you what to do, that is something your parents did. They will only encourage you to follow your feelings as they will guide you – YOU ARE TO FEEL WHAT TO DO IN LIFE. If They are telling you what to do, then you should be suspicious that They are only doing so because it's what your negative mind circuits and patterns want Them to tell you. You are putting Them in place of your parents and making and wanting Them to treat you just as did your parents – by telling you what to do. And They will do this for you – tell you what to do, pretending to be your parents, all to help you with your Healing. All so you can feel that something is not right. And you'll question it and Them, even possibly dismissing what They said, ignoring it, and instead looking for the pattern of how They are being with you and how it fits into how your parents were with you. All so you can find out more truth about your relationship with your parents.

Many people (and spirits), and men more often than not, use their mental communication with God as a power tool, something that elevates them, gives them an edge, makes them that little bit more superior, and all because they feel inferior, powerless and needing the support of a prop. And they believe that it shows that it is helping them to advance spiritually. However, if you were to observe Marion, you would see just how little direct mental communication you need to have with the Mother and Father and yet still advance rapidly in your spirituality, all because of feeling expression. And if you were to observe James (and as he would tell you, he being such a man as I was referring to above), he has come a long way in letting go of his need to use the Mother and Father in this way. And in time, he will give up the need to speak directly with Them using his mind altogether, all his communication being done directly through his feelings. (That should give you something more to think about James!)

In the negative mind state, you are hiding yourself from yourself. You are your greatest hidden mystery. And until you open yourself up to such close scrutiny, as you will through your Soul-Healing, you will still be hiding from yourself. You cannot know yourself entirely until you have done your Healing. You can't free yourself enough to be completely honest with yourself, as you will need to be to live truly with Them; to live so that you are Their child and nothing else.

To be Their child is just that. It is total. Anything in you that is against love will be preventing you from being Their child of love. Your soul is Theirs, and you being your soul are Their child. When you have healed your soul of all its evil, then you will be living as a true child, with a positive mind and will; then you will be living as an adult that has grown from a true child of loving parents – yourself in a sense having re-parented yourself through your Healing. Then you will be able to live as an adult, as a true child of God; as a child of your true Parents.

Many of the things I have said both on Earth and through the Padgett Messages, you won't understand until you are of a Celestial level of truth, because I am speaking to you from this level, as a perfect soul with a positive mind and will. Much of what I have said you can't live, not until you've reached the

Celestial level of truth. I have given it to you to inspire you, to make you think and to strive and long to be that way.

When I speak, I am usually speaking to your soul and not our mind. So much of what I have said has been misinterpreted because people and spirits have used, and still use, their minds to try and work out what I say. So this means you take most of my soul-truth turning it somehow into something the negative mind can understand and be able to use for its own purposes. So you have the Christian institutions trying to live and interpret my soul messages with their minds. My practical living truth, or life-truth, is easier to work out, but many seem to think that this is truth for the soul, trying to add, using dysfunctional minds, more to such sayings than I meant them to be. Overall, the result is one of great confusion aggravated even more by people adding and subtracting words and phrases, most of which weren't even mine. You will never free your soul with such erroneous ideas and misunderstandings.

That is all I have to say to you today James. I am glad you feel you are moving into more of your true self, and you are beginning to feel the attributes of your soul that the Mother and Father are moving you toward expressing. And you can tell Marion, that she will get quite a surprise when she sees what the Father and Mother have in store for her! But tell her also not to hold to breath. She'll know what I mean.

Until next time we speak, keep praying to our Heavenly Parents for Their most Holy, True and Pure Love. Mary and I will visit you again during your evening prayer next time we are coming to the Earth plane. Your brother in Christ – Truth. Jesus.

I would like to add some words, Mary, your sister in Christ. The True Christ as anointed by the Spirit of Truth.

You were thinking earlier about the your healing work that is to come. You will be approaching it with Natural love – your own love, your own self-love; and with the Divine Love. You will be helping people of Natural love how to understand more about their feelings – mostly their denial of them; and those who want to live including the Divine Love in their feeling expression, this being what you call your Soul-Healing.

Marion's work being more intense and specific will only be concerned with those people seeking to do their Healing with the help of the Mother and Father. Your work will be to help reveal the way to the Truth and to the Mother and Father's Divine Love. Marion's work will be with those people who have embraced the Love and started out on their journey seeking the truth – who want to do, and are actively doing, their Soul-Healing. You will help people out of the darkness guiding them to the light; she will take them once in the light deeper into themselves, further and further into the love of that light. But none of this will happen until you've finished your Healing.

It gives us all great pleasure over here seeing your relationship with the Mother and Father, and with Marion, changing so much. It is so good to see so much of what you have worked at so hard within yourselves coming to fruition. Keep going! And accept! Just accept now all the Mother and Father bring and give to you. Well done. Keep looking to the Them for everything.

All my love, Mary.

(10/4/03)

Good morning James, I am here Mary, and I want to continue with those thoughts you and Marion were just sharing.

The whole of Creation is founded on Truth, which are the Laws of God. As your soul grows in its expression of you, bringing your personality into Creation, you come into being founded on the Laws of Truth. Without such guidelines you would not be able to take form and exist as you do. And truth, and its associated laws of understanding, are *spirit*. They are far more than just knowing what is right or wrong, or understanding the mechanisms of how certain things co-relate and therefore need laws to maintain order in such a relationship. Truth comprises all of the fabric of your being, so as you are growing into Creation you are coming into all truth, and therefore you become responsible for your maintenance of staying true to, or honouring, the laws.

You have made earthly laws for yourself to live by, but these laws are only rules to be obeyed made by your mind. They are not necessarily the Laws of Truth. If you break your man made mind laws you suffer a penalty (if you get caught); the same if you break the soul and spirit made Laws of Truth – you pay a penalty (and it's not a matter of getting caught, it just happens). You may not like or agree with the laws of your world, but whilst they are there you need to abide by them or suffer the consequences. Man's laws are all founded on the negative mind, but God's Laws are all of love and ensure a positive mind and a loving outcome.

As we are all of the Mother and Father, if we do anything that goes against Truth or Spirit or Mind or Will, or Their Laws of Love, then we are going against all of our self – our own soul, and the whole of Creation. And if we want to live true – true to the Truth, true to our soul and true to God, then we have to rectify this at some time. In going against Truth, we bring about pain – penalty – in ourselves, as this is to show us that we are doing the wrong thing – going the wrong way. And when we come back into harmony with the Laws, the pain goes – the penalty has been 'paid'.

Currently in the negative mind state, humanity does not want to live true to God's Laws, so man's laws are different to God's. So all that you do is against the Mother and Fathers Laws of Creation and Existence. And this is what then causes all the pain in your soul, as you live each day refusing to honour the Truth of God. And no matter what you believe about how good you may be, if you are not living true to your soul and God's Laws then you are hurting yourself.

The Mother and Father say: Love Me as I love you; and together: Love us, as We love you. You come into the world asking your parents to love you as you love them. But they in their negative state do not honour this truth, so every little bit of them that does not love you, you feel hurt by. As they dishonour you, so you dishonour yourself, for in your love for them, you are accepting that they are right and true, as you do not know anything else. You then take it on, all how they treat you, and do what they have told and made you do to yourself and others; you become as they are – negative. And so you live dishonouring yourself and the Mother and Father's Soul Laws. You cause great pain within yourself on all levels, not just in the physical. All pain you ever experience is saying to you: you are wrong in how you are being, and so you need to look to find the truth of why this is so.

When you want to know the truth of your pain, you will want to see the truth of where you are dishonouring yourself and the Mother and Father; then when you do see what you have done, you will feel bad about this, and then seek forgiveness, being healed and forgiven when you see the truth, and your pain all goes. You can go to Them and ask Them to forgive you, but as They are love and already do, you are really allowing yourself to forgive yourself, for it is you that does not love yourself, as seen by the act of dishonouring yourself. Then as you turn around and willingly want to live true, the Mother and Father remove the pain you have been suffering and fix that which within you has become dysfunctional as a

result of your transgression. Then you are healed, so far as this part of truth has been honoured, and that part of dysfunctional you is living true to the Laws of Love, living true to your soul and to Them.

As you do your Healing, you are actually forgiving yourself; by wanting to see the truth and asking the Father and Mother to help bring up the unexpressed pain and repressed feelings that are within you, that will show you where you are going wrong. You will be able to see the problem and then want to fix it and seek forgiveness of yourself (and from Them if you feel the need); and you will be loving yourself and Them instead of rejecting yourself and Them.

Gradually through your Healing, you will work your way back through all the levels of truth within you that you have dishonoured since conception; with all the pain surfacing, and all the causes being seen that made you rebel against yourself. And with each step you will be forgiving and increasingly loving yourself. Your Healing is you loving yourself back into perfection. And the longing to the Mother and Father for Their Love is the way to fuel this by becoming a divine soul.

When you love yourself truly, then you will love your neighbour and every aspect of Creation, as you love yourself. This will be your state of being – just like the Mother and Father, and you'll naturally be honouring all Their Laws of Truth. And you will live free in Creation without any pain, worries or problems; eternally happy, as you long to be.

When I entered the spirit worlds and reunited with Jesus it took some time to fully appreciate the state of things, namely the state of the spirits souls who were living in the mind worlds. At that time there was very little cohesion or united coordination. Everyone was mostly trying to live as they had done on Earth, all still in their separate little groups. Some intermixing had occurred, but generally the whole place was one of utter confusion.

Because of the prevailing planetary conditions – the passing of the age; and because of the huge influx of awakened sleeping survivors (re: The Urantia Book) that were resurrected upon Jesus' death, the whole place was in a shambles. Many of the ancient spirits detested this wholesale invasion, having had things all their own way for such a long time, and now having to give up and make room for all the new comers, got up their noses. You had not only those spirits awakening from the age between Machiventa Melchizedek and Jesus, but also all who died after Jesus simply reawakening in spirit after three days (instantaneously so far as the spirits are concerned), just as you do now upon death. The ancient spirits were all very set in their ways, and weren't very open and receptive to Jesus or my self. Very few followed our lives on Earth taking any interest in us from spirit, and they felt very put out having their tribal lands interfered with. But room had to be made for all the new arrivals, and confusion reigned.

Many of the pre-Jesus messages to mortals from spirit about God, often those including much prophecy, was all stuff made up by these ancient spirits and not at all coming from God or being from the angels – angelic messages. God and the angels have rarely actually spoken directly to mortals, there has been no need. But many such words from 'God' have come from spirits in the Mansion worlds, and still do. It's easy for a spirit to pretend to be God or an angel. And many people want to believe they are receiving such messages being blessed by God.

Few of these ancient spirits knew anything about the Laws of God, mostly they were still all living in the Earth planes or the first Mansion World. A few had moved higher in their mind development, but so few that they had whole Mansion Worlds virtually to themselves.

The ancients saw God as someone like themselves, just bigger and more almighty. They were terrified of being punished by God, as they were terrified as little children of being punished by their own parents. They transferred their likes and dislikes of their parents onto God; they were, as still happens, in fact worshipping not God, but only their parents disguised as God.

The ancients also had the Rebellion leaders directly negatively influencing them in spirit before Jesus and I terminated their domination and control, however there was little further negative impact these higher spirits could have on those in the mind worlds. And by the time Jesus and I died, the influence of the Rebellion's leaders directly involved with Earth had largely stopped, with Lucifer, Satan and their partners having been quarantined, 'imprisoned', and out of harms way.

The Rebellion leaders would try to thwart anyone on Earth or in the Mansion Worlds who were seriously intent on trying to get to know God. They didn't want anyone to start to want the truth. So you can see that humanity has had a very hard time of it, with little to no help coming from spirit; and if anything, only more negative pressure. So humanity hasn't progressed very far at all in its Ascent of Truth. The real gains only being made since Jesus and my coming.

You can see in the early writings how people thought about God; as much as they revered God, they were scared of Him. It was easy for the evil higher spirits to make a bad thing happen to a truer God seeker, making him or her believe that God was angry with them thereby putting them off wanting to go in the direction they had been going. The evil spirits could do very bad things to you, if "His Laws weren't obeyed". The Laws being made up and imposed by the Evil Ones. Such things as making people make sacrifices to appease the wrath of God, is one of many such ways of controlling the ignorant fear-ridden negative minds of men on Earth and in spirit, all by using God's name.

Still today many people and spirits are influenced by these bad and wrong beliefs about God, many still draw great importance from these old scriptures and writings, as if they contain some hidden secret or divine message. Men and women back then, and even with Jesus' influence, were very ignorant and superstitious. And they had good reason to be with such nefarious spirits as the Evil One's spooking them from spirit.

God is all loving and only of love. He never punishes in any way – love doesn't punish, it has no need to. And God is not wrathful. He has His laws that men and women can learn to live by, but these too are only laws of love. And so much of love that you find it very difficult to relate to them because you are so much not of love.

The God as represented in these old writings is not a good and true indication of the Mother and Father. It does not induce or inspire one to have a personal relationship with Them based on love and truth, and this is exactly what the Evil Ones wanted. The more humanity could be turned away from the person God, and be made afraid of that person God, the better. And just because so many seem to worship and love God attending the churches, doesn't mean that these Evil Ones have lessened their hold on people. The fact that you worship a God that must be obeyed, means you are worshipping a false God, one created for you by these interfering unloving evil high spirits. It's not the real Mother and Father, and so the leaders of the Rebellion see this a great boon, to seduce humanity into believing it is living true to God, when all it is doing is believing in an artificial mind-contrived God. Christian humanity has played right into the hands of evil, and every prayer they say to the God whom they believe is the originator of the Bible, is giving themselves, and more power, to the way of darkness. They are honouring the very Devil they are so scared of. They are only puppets and mouth-pieces of evil. The Christian churches represent the greatest conspiracy being lived unwittingly on Earth and in the mind Mansion Worlds.

Because of seeing God in this negative light, many believe they have to go to Him asking Him for forgiveness of all the bad they are or have done. But this is not taking care of yourself. Such individuals do not want to find the truth in themselves, to find out what within them is making them this way and do these bad things. And so the problem still remains that people don't see and understand that they need to look into themselves and find the causes of their transgressions; and then as they see them, choose to remain as they are or change. By praying to the Father to forgive you, you are not taking responsibility

for your own actions; you are not seeking the truth of your evil causes. Forgiveness comes when you admit and accept your wrongness; when you uncover the truth of why you are it, or doing it, all through the expression of all that has made you feel bad. Through full self-feeling-acceptance you can free yourself from your negative condition. The Truth will set you free! The truth you uncover as you accept and express your bad feelings.

And as you do this, God will change into the loving Mother and Father. You will come out of the old beliefs and ways of seeing things, entering into a new way of living and seeing how everything truly is.

During the years preceding Jesus and my coming, occasionally a few of the Angels of Light, those who were still living true to the Mother and Father, who had not fallen being seduced into the Lucifer Rebellion, tried to help those in spirit and on Earth who did sincerely want to know God. And they added to the truth that does exist by communicating with minds of men and spirits, but unfortunately most of what was conveyed was corrupted by what else was in the receiving spirit or mortals mind that was untrue. So you end up with a hodgepodge of truth and untruth, something like the ancient inspired writings that sound important, but are difficult to understand, and overall don't ring true.

All through such writing is reflected the Rebellion, and to see that this is the heritage that you have inherited, and that it goes right to the very core of your being, may help to shed more understanding on why humanity has not made any real progress in truth, even with the coming of Jesus. And unfortunately, many people and spirits who sort to write about Jesus were themselves heavily steeped in the ways of the negative, fighting their own inner battles, this too becoming reflected in their writing.

Jesus and I spent virtually all our time when we came back to the Mansion Worlds helping those spirits who were sincerely seeking the Mother and Father. Together we travelled the length and breadth of the Mansion Worlds offering our love, truth and light. It was as it should have been for us on Earth, both of us side by side, equals in truth.

It was very hard work, there was huge obstacles to overcome, and so many wrong and prejudiced beliefs, but it was also very enjoyable and very enlightening. We certainly learnt a lot about the nature of men and women who are living with an evil mind and corrupted will.

Slowly greater numbers of spirits took our advice and started to follow us. They started to long for the Divine Love and wanted to live true, moving into the third Mansion World mostly reserved for those of Divine Love. Steadily the exodus grew with those sincere truth seekers leaving the mind worlds. The spirits that did not want to find God as we were showing how, but believed could find Him on their own account, with and through their minds, formed like-minded communities establishing common areas in which to live.

And many of those early spirits, together with their present day contemporaries, still believe they are on the right track living and doing God's Divine Plan and His Will, all through their rebellious minds. As you will see when you die and can look around the mind worlds seeing how diverse they are with so many spirits working their little bit of 'heaven' using their minds to make it be just as they want. They believe they are good, and those not wishing to live their way are bad. They believed they are doing good works, fighting the devil, holding back the forces of evil, when ironically they are the devil's minions by adhering to the dictates of their negative minds. And in their work seeking forgiveness of their sins, and because life in spirit is good to them, they believe God has granted them forgiveness further strengthening their conviction that they are the righteous, and all others are nothing but heathens and sinners.

And other mind spirits look to their *Ascended Masters, Lords of Light*, and those who are *The Self-Enlightened*, as their guiding lights aspiring to be like them. And with the power they received from

gaining more control over themselves with their minds, they felt their way is right and all others wrong. It's all a sad delusion and self-made fantasy.

The spirit worlds are now very well organised, both in the Divine Love and mind worlds. They are well structured and function giving all souls a choice: to still be of their negative mind state and to rise up more in this; or to do their Soul-Healing and try to get out of this state once and for all. And in time with the Truth of the Divine Love coming more into your lives, so too will this choice and resulting division exist on Earth.

When you were a young child you were the closet to your soul and to God. Up until you fully took on all the negative mind circuits, you were still more pure and true to Their image. And you loved more as They love. A child loves freely and unconditionally. It loves without judgement or criticism. Look to the child to show you God, this will help you see more truth than looking out into the adult world as it now exists. And then look how the parent changes its child, from being pure and true, into another untrue adult. Look how you make your child turn against itself and live untrue to God. Look how the parent makes it live true to the wants, likes and dislikes of itself. Your child will help you see how wrong you are. It will show you, if you allow it to; it will show you through your feelings.

(11/4/03)

Good morning James. Jesus.

I am looking forward to speaking to you about what I said I would during your mornings prayer. And that is following on from what Mary said to you yesterday regarding the feelings one gets from the ancient scriptures about God.

I have told you in previous messages in your earlier book that I started my relationship personally with the Father when His Spirit arrived to Indwell my mind and helped me to look to Him for all my needs and care (which I will add, is something you won't be able to do until you are living true to your self and all you feel). As my parents supported me in this, by the time I was old enough to understand most of what was available to me concerning God through our faith and normal avenues of teachings, I was easily able to feel how such writings and teaching made me feel about my Father of Heaven. Much of what I heard and read made me feel bad about Him, whilst a few words made me love Him even more. So that was how I made my way through all experiences concerning Him. Many people spoke about God and His different way's, but all through my early development all I had to do, which happen naturally, was observe and feel my feelings.

Sometimes the words I was hearing did not match my feelings, and later upon reflection and consultation with Him, I would understand why I had such conflicting feelings. Many times I would hear a man speak about God and it wouldn't sound right. It sounded as though He was cursing God, and this didn't feel right. Other times men spoke of having to be obedient to God, and this too didn't feel right. I would mirror everything against how I was brought up and my feelings, using my mind to help me understand what I felt. And of course like you feel these days James, I had continual input from my divine Indwelling Spirit, always stimulating thoughts and corresponding feelings.

Yes, your Indwelling Spirit can stimulate feelings as well as thoughts. It can work within any part of you. And it will do so the more you heal yourself and allow it to. Your negative mind greatly limits its work with you, as it can't interfere with any of your beliefs and behaviours – it can't go against you. So when you realign yourself with all that is right and true as you do your Healing, then it can come closer having more of a personal partnership with you – you'll no longer be rejecting it. With this relationship being consecrated true and perfect upon your soul-fusion with your Indwelling Spirit when you enter into the Celestial spheres.

No, people won't experience full fusion on Earth if they attain Celestial truth, not at this time in humanity's evolution. That will happen a long way in the future; however they will experience a sort of partial fusion, enough to know they have attained the Celestial level of truth, and when they arrive in spirit to live in the Celestial spheres, they will experience full fusion. But I am digressing.

It was all through my feelings, and NOT my mind, that helped me see that my upbringing and younger experiences had certain biases towards certain types of expression. And when I rectified such shadowing experiences, I could see and feel and know the truth of what I was to live. This rectification (healing) of my mind of its parental influences, I had to do until my early twenties. It was like an abbreviated form of your Healing. I did not have to go deeper as my will had not been affected having been conceived unaffected by evil, however I still had to systematically work through cleansing my mind of erroneous beliefs, thoughts and behaviours I took on my parents and the world I grew up in.

As I grew older it became increasingly easier to see the good, loving and true God that I knew and loved. And the God of judgement and punishment that was portrayed by most, clearly stood out in contrast to my Father. I knew that this God people spoke about was not my God.

I could skim through all the older material that came my way, quickly discerning whether it was *good* or *bad* putting aside the bad, retaining the good, and moving on. The bad, as you can see for yourself, repeats itself over and over, and the general feeling of God portrayed, is narrow, never uplifting and awe-inspiring. It makes you feel bad, restricted, and like you are being kept under control by a closely scrutinising God. You feel like you have to watch your every thought and watch what you say and do, but this is only your parents you are fearing, transposing them onto God, so God gains all their negative characteristics. It's not God your Heavenly Father and Mother you are then relating to, but god your parents. And this god is a false God. Your parents are false gods. And they constantly surround you from conception on throughout your childhood. So that is a lot of negative influence you take on from them.

My Father never made me feel bad. He did stimulate bad feelings in me so I could uncover the truth of them, but He himself, unlike your parents James, never did or said anything that made me feel bad – that made me feel that He was rejecting me, didn't like me, didn't love me.

The people who said God were speaking to them, I could see, was the *bad* God, they were making it all up for themselves. They wanted their God to be revengeful and full of wrath because they wanted Him to come and slay all who they believed were bad and needed to be punished. These people I could see wanted to be God themselves, or at least wanted Him to be on their side in what was their own personal fight or crusade against what they determined was evil. But again, it was only their parents they were wanting to fight and kill.

Without knowing it, they themselves were the very evil they so openly despised, and because of this they defamed the Father, not honouring Him for being the all-loving and all-merciful God that He is. It is a pity that such error concerning our benevolent Father still exists today. I wished at one time that I could destroy it all, but that was before I had grown up into the wisdom that truth and love brings. I hated those who defaced God saying what He was not. I wanted to punish them all when I was young, but it was with the help of my parents that I began to see that such people were already punishing themselves by denying themselves the real love that God had for them; and so I was able to let my hatred of such things go and leave such poor tortured souls to the mercy of God. As I grew older and saw more of how things were and what the Father wanted from us, I could see the futility in wanting to take such matters into my own hands, and it felt good to know that even such wretched souls were still loved by the Father, and that really they were none of my business, their lives were between Him and themselves. As I received more of His Love and became more of His Essence, I too began to feel love for such tortured people, and hoped that one day they would come to know the Father of Love as I did.

I felt all the usual emotions a normal person does, but my feelings were true right from the start, and stayed true. You were true prior to your conception, but once your incarnation begun you've become progressively untrue. I was very angry at times and hated many things people did and said, and so hated them, but once I was fully with the Father, all such feelings seemed to dissolve away and I only felt love for them and a strong feeling of accepting them for being as they were. The Father explained to me how He wanted them to experience being evil, to experience living against love and truth, and so it wasn't my place to ask Him to take their pain away and deny them such suffering. It wasn't my place to judge them, or try to change them, or try to make them change themselves. Even when I seemed to do things which many thought I was doing because I was angry, I still felt love – I ended up never being angry with the person themselves. I did get angry at what people did, but I could not right them off as being completely useless and not worth the breath they breathed because I could see their true and pure soul under all their negative afflictions. And I could see all the negativity that had been put over the top of their truth and purity stopping their light of truth and love from shining. My outbursts of anger were more to stress a certain point through an action, than being actually angry.

Love contains all truth. When you are fully healed then you will begin your life where I started. There is a big gap to fill in between you and I, and this is all due to the Rebellion and Default, the negative unloving influence of higher spirits on humanity who should have been loving and caring. Because of his gap it is very hard for you to understand my messages of love. When I give them and teach of love, it is for most, well beyond their range of understanding and perception. They'd exclaim: but how can this all-loving Father of yours keep us in our suffering, keep making our lives a misery; surely if He was loving as you say, He'd not allow any of his children to suffer any pain. And it was difficult to explain that He wanted everyone on Earth living within the Rebellion to experience the pain and suffering of turning your backs on God, of living against your own true feelings, of denying truth and love. And how living in such pain is a most glorious and incredible experience for you to have, as you will come to understand once you yourself through your own endeavours of longing for and uncovering the truth through your own feelings ends such pain, and then being totally all-loving yourself, will look back at all those bad experiences and love and appreciate all the bad you suffered. And when you are in such pain, as there is no love, so in now way can you embrace God as being your Loving Parent because you are suffering so dreadfully. But I talk about God once you've finished your Healing and are only of love yourself, and then you can start to understand how it was God loving you that God gave you the experiences of living without true love in your rebellious state by default.

One may understand with their mind, yet will not be able to live the truth and feel and know what I mean, from their own experiences, until they are well into their Soul-Healing. I give them the truths and this information to inspire and show you that there is more, and when you finally come to be as the Celestial spirits are – of perfect mind and a truly loving soul, then you will be able to relate to all that I teach and speak of.

As you are aware James, the whole problem is based around the influences of what I call the *Fall* of the *First Parents*. This term I have used to give people and spirits the idea that the whole problem has something to do with parents. As it has not been my place to reveal the truth that Mary has been telling you regarding the true relationship with your parents in the negative mind state. I have worked to prepare people for the coming of her truth.

Now that you have willingly embraced Mary and all she wants to say without judgement, I too can be more open and expansive about what I say. So I can openly acknowledge the Rebellion and the Default as you understand them to be, as they are presented in The Urantia Book. This is sufficient to give one an initial picture of the problem: how the Evil rebellious spirits came to Earth spreading untruth and insidious corruption. The First Parents are therefore Adam and Eve as portrayed in The Urantia Book, and the Fall, is their fall – The Default. All that the book says about the Higher Sons and Daughters, their existence, and what roles they fulfil, is true.

The story of the Rebellion and Default is by no means the full picture. It is only the beginning. There is a lot more to the Rebellion and its associated Default than has been revealed. However much of this I will leave for another time for us to speak about. You will understand it for yourself as you grow in truth – you'll feel it through your feelings. But for now I want to say that there is a lot of good information in The Urantia Book, even though it was written with various restrictions imposed on it. I know it has helped you James enormously, and it will adequately serve humanity for some time to come; at least in helping people and spirits to gain some appreciation of the wonderment of the God.

Your soul James, as I just read your thought wanting me to write about it, is not in your head, it is in your heart. It is not in your physical heart, and not even in your spirit heart, but is in the heart of your personality. It exists *outside* of Creation. It exists as the Mother and Father do in Existential reality. It just IS. It is not a part of Creation and so does not evolve according to the Laws of Creation, but it does

progress or *evolve* in light-of-experience, and the *love-light* that comes from the Divine Love of the Father and Mother. And I will not go any further in this James, and Mary has told a little about and its relationship with you and the experiential levels of reality, as you are to reveal more about the soul with the help of other friends of yours here in spirit (not that you know them yet) who are patiently waiting their turn to write of such things to you in the days to come.

The soul is NOT in the mind. The mind and brain are merely attributes of it, attributes of the personality of your soul you are expressing as the person and spirit you are. They are parts of you your soul has brought into Creation so that you as a personality can experience love, or no-love as you currently are. Those spirits in the mind worlds do not know of the soul and its true nature, because they are not partaking of the Divine Love thereby becoming soul-conscious. They continue to believe it does exist, because others and I have said it does, so they have woven beliefs around what they believe it to be. And as I said, they will get a great shock when their soul begins to wake them up wanting the love of its Parents, for they will realise how much time they have spent denying themselves, when they could have been actively praying each day to the Mother and Father for Their Love and actively doing their Healing.

Let's have a break now James. And if it is convenient for us both, I will continue later. Your friend Jesus.

Hello again James. And yes, I would be delighted to answer all of your questions from the books you've been reading from the library.

You read where many people attribute my *acquiring of knowledge* when on Earth, to being taught by certain wise men. Only my father taught me, and the teacher's associated with the Jewish faith I was born into, and those 'wise men' available to me through regular means. There were no secret teachings I learnt from people, or other sources, even supernatural. And I did not live with, or go to and be taught by the Essenes. All such conjecture is by those from the mind worlds, spirits who are trying to fit my life and my teachings into what they believe to be true. And as I have said, they have very limited mind patterns and understanding. Men of their minds want to link all things together: those of the spirit and those of the scientific and physical world. But it feels cold, lacks love and compassion, and most of all, personality. It all denies the personality of our lovely Heavenly Father and Mother. When They are not included in a personal way, such erroneous speculation occurs, there is no heart, no passion for truth, and no love, it is all manufactured by the mind. It does not uplift the soul, and no matter what wonders on the exterior are presented to mystify the mortal mind, it denies all that is pure, true and good.

Many people and spirits want me to be just one of the so-called *great*, Ascended Masters, but I am not a self-glorifying mind spirit consumed by the fantasies of its own mind. Once I came of age, I no longer needed anyone to teach me anything, although I did still read and listen to some of what was available; but from that moment on I was able to live solely through my feelings; and by living true to them, constantly new revelation, understanding, insights and truth were coming to me. Just as they will come to you when you are living the same way.

The other question you thought to me concerns all the talk in the books about the *divine energy*. What many spirits in the mind worlds attribute as divine energy is merely varying levels of Natural love; and if you want to look at love as merely an energy, then because they believe it all comes from the One Great Source of all Power – a very poor impersonal picture of the Mother and Father and Paradise, then it must be divine. However there is no such thing as divine energy. There is, as I have said, only the Divine

Love, the very love Essence of our Father and Mother, and this as souls we can receive directly from Them; and in doing so, transform our soul of only Natural love (beginning with the doing of your Soul-Healing) into being of Their Love. But still, even when it is divine, your expression of love in Creation, all you say and do, will be of and with Natural love. Natural love is the love of Creation; Creation being only the image of God. But as you progress in attainment of Divine Love, that Natural love becomes, as it were, *imbued* with the light of the divine, with the Light of Divine Love, the Divine Love that is contained within your soul. And as spirits we can see, sense, feel and perceive this extra divine light about and within one, and to the degree of the Divine Love contained within one's soul.

As far as energy goes, there is the natural energy of Creation, this is an energy one can feel, harness and misbelieve to be God's divine energy. Of course it does, as does all in Creation, have its ultimate origin in Paradise, which is divine, but the energy itself is still only of the image of God and not of God's actual essence – and there is a very big difference,

The spirits of the mind worlds, and in particular the one's living in the sixth and highest Mansion World, make up all such word usage and beliefs to suit themselves. They have no idea about what they saying, it's all what they have worked out with their minds to suit their own purposes. There is no truth in what they say, and sadly it gets passed through to mortals on Earth who know no better, because they too are refusing to live with the Mother and Father. And these people integrate such ideas and beliefs and misunderstandings and untruths into their own mind patterns turning them into all sorts of – what they believe them to be – spiritualities or religions. None of which do anything for one's soul, even though they all say they do.

James, everything that is manmade or man-thought or man-believed on Earth, has its origins mostly in the mind worlds, or spiritual worlds as I called them in the Padgett Messages. People have their original thoughts and ideas, but the pattern upon which humanity is coming into being, comes through largely from spirit. The mind spirits are only too eager to pass on whatever they can to people on Earth. Anything that is said to be spiritual or religious and is not of the Divine Love, has its origin with these spirits. So all it will ever help you achieve is the same level of mind advancement, and that is still negative mind advancement, as the originator. That is why if you listen to Mary and I and choose to follow us, as we are of the highest source of truth in Nebadon, you will with the assistance of our Spirits of Truth, be able to ascend right the way through our universe. You will not be limited to fiddling around making up your great religions or spirituality in the sixth world, with your greatest goal being how to pass it through to mortals and gain a following on Earth.

In the mind worlds, the mind given such power by those in the higher planes of these worlds, manifests so that it can lock one into such erroneous belief patterns without any feeling of doubt, contradiction or introspection. All the usual methods of questioning and doubting all they believe, are gone (all such questioning and doubts coming from feelings), all subjected to the dominance of their minds.

They need to absolutely believe such things, for without such strong, dogmatic beliefs, their lives would be meaningless. They need to keep deluding themselves for fear of this, thereby firmly entrenching themselves in their negative belief structures, closing themselves off to all else. They feel very strong and powerful in their mental states, and believe that they are the *Masters of the Worlds*. They are very misguided, however can present their beliefs and arguments with absolute confidence, easily impressing the ignorant and attention seeking mortal. It's very easy for them to impress you on Earth, as all they need to do is speak as if you are the inferior ones and they are superior, with their lives being so much better than yours. Many people willingly take all they offer, hoping that perhaps what they say will enrich and empower their own lives. The greatest difficulty these higher sixth world mind spirits have is in finding good channels on Earth through which they can communicate. Many people willingly want to

speak with spirits yet few have the developed mind and spirit capacity able to cope with what demands receiving such *higher* communication involves. Many people try to approach it becoming unconscious mediums, however this puts huge stresses on one's spirit and physical body, one's whole aura, and such channels usually don't last too long. The sheer higher resonance or vibration of spirit light transferred by the higher spirit into the lower vibration medium can make things very difficult for the unaware medium who wants the ego gratification of being a 'top level medium'. Of course the easiest and least stressful, and most long term way of communicating with spirits if you can't simply converse directly with us using your mind, is to receive the communication such as we are doing together, James – inspirational writing – however this requires the recipient to grow and advance in truth, or in their case, in mental understanding, which would require the spirit to train the mortal, a very laborious process indeed. And it's because of this, the difficulties between spirit/mortal communication, that little of what is passed through is of any use to your life, it's all good mind food, but does nothing for your soul. The current New Age book shop is filled with such information, all which might help a little with mind advancement, but doing nothing for your soul or spirit. And as you found James, once you started to partake of the Divine Love, such book shops no longer held anything for you. You were no longer interested in filling your mind with such erroneous ideas and incorrect beliefs, you were only interested in learning how to become self-revealing of truth so you could grow and ascend in truth through your own experiences.

What Mary and I offer you is our Spirits of Truth. With these Spirits you can chop your way through the untruth. Through your feelings you will be able to discern what is real and true, and what is false and untrue. It's the only way. That is why we say to follow us, to long for the truth of yourself as we did for ourselves, for when you do, then you are asking and willing and accepting our Spirits to help you. Without them you will never be able to differentiate between what is right and wrong with your mind, it's technically impossible, with the result seen by mind-focused men and women (currently most people of your world), all struggling around busy with all sorts of beliefs, none of which will actually do them any good. Then compare this to the streamlined uniformity exhibited in the Divine Love Mansion Worlds, with everyone busy with their Healing steadily advancing their souls up to the Celestial spheres and beyond. Without our Spirits of Truth you will never get yourself out of the man-made soup, or out of the proverbial paper bag. You'll go endlessly around in circles believing that the advancement of your mind, and a more higher level of moral righteousness, is getting you closer to God, when all the while you are still being unconsciously controlled and manipulated by your parents through all you are repressing and refusing to see about your early childhood.

In speaking negatively about those spirits in the mind worlds, I only want to point out how they are trapped in their minds, just as you are on Earth. I don't want to denigrate the mind itself and being in only a Natural love state, because this love is a most wonderful love. It is the love of Creation, the love we all share. It is a love that is generated by our personalities interacting, driven by our souls. But still, it is an inferior love when compared to the Divine Love. The Divine Love is the love souls can share, and it's shared on a soul level **ONLY** between your soul and Their Soul. You can't give and receive Divine Love. Only the Mother and Father can give it to you, and you can enjoy how it makes you feel knowing and feeling you are loved by Them. The Divine and Natural love are two separate loves, and the further you go in your Paradise ascent, the more divine you will come, meaning, the closer to God and the more God-like you will be and feel – because of the greater amounts of Divine Love in your soul. It will be as if your Natural love is becoming *absorbed* by the Divine Love; however Paradise is a very long way off for you all, and your Healing needs to be done so you can at least enjoying the fruits of perfect Natural love.

I trust I have shed some more light on things for you James. Thank you for your thanks, praise and love,

and I give you back mine in return. And let us both give thanks together to our Heavenly Mother and Father for Their Love. I will come again soon, your friend and brother, Jesus.

(12/4/03)

Good morning James, it's my turn now, Mary.

I want to explain more about the Rebellion. I wish to speak more about the female perpetrators of it. As I told you in a previous message, the male *Evil Ones*: Lucifer, Satan, Caligastia and Dalgastia, all had female counterparts – soul-partners, who's roles are largely unknown. They have done all they could to keep women under their rule and have cast many *spells*, not only over women, but also over men. It has been mostly their work that has maintained the power of the Rebellion and enforced its grip on humanity. Being female, and therefore all concerned with the personal areas of life, and mostly relationships, they have worked insidiously on controlling relationships over the aeons knowing that this was the way to gain the power and control they needed. They knew that if they *occupied* and influenced the minds of women in these relationships, turning them against themselves, they would separate from their men and the battle would be over – they would have got their quarry. The men only needed to be distracted, made to believe their work was important enough to take them away from their personal relationships, as you can observe in the account of Adam and Eve in The Urantia Book, thereby giving themselves time to work on the women they wanted to corrupt. The male Evil Ones easily side-tracked the Earth males away from their relationships by making them feel threatened by outside things. So the men would leave their partner and go off trying to solve the problem feeling all important with their success, and at times only coming home for very brief periods to be with their partner before the next crisis took them away again. This left their women vulnerable to the female Evil Ones, and made them vulnerable to the ego praise from the male Evil Ones.

Even though it was Lucifer who came out announcing their declaration of war: *The Declaration of Liberty* (re: The Urantia Book), openly denying Jesus and I and the Mother and Father, he was completely supported by Mrs Lucifer. And if one were able to look into their relationship one would see that it was in fact Mrs Lucifer who subtly drove their whole rebellion – the feminine being the spiritual leader. It was a spiritual rebellion: a rebellion of spirit – mind and beliefs verses the truth and feelings.

A Rebellion will only progress if it can maintain the breakdown of relationships. And from your reading of The Urantia Book, you can see how crucial the order of the Higher Sons and Daughters needs to be to maintain an even course of evolution for a humanity.

During all the years preceding the arrival of Adam and Eve, these rebellious women spirits worked on all the leaders of power, men and women tribal leaders of all races, trying to seduce them into all the many ways of having an imperfect relationship. The mortal males stood no chance of resisting the persuasive subtle thoughts and influences imposed on their limited superstitious minds by these unseen dark spirit influences. Gradually the thirst for power over took everything else, especially the need to have a true loving relationship. Many such men don't value women as an equal in truth, and can easily have multiple partners – whole harems of women just for their pleasure. And they definitely are not truly interested in living a life of truth with their soul-mate. They might believe they are interested in finding their soul-mate, or even believe they have found her, but this is only living out a fantasy of their mind.

Because of the negative, or evil, influences from these higher rebellious spirits, it became very appealing for the chief, being often physically strong, to have numerous wives or women, all who he had power over making them subservient to him. The greatest false power a man can have is actually having power over women and his children. By being the *controller*, even if the illusion is that his woman is of equal power, gives him the greatest feelings of power, because he is then finally having power over his mother, whom he feared because she had power over him when he was small. Men's relentless pursuit of power is nothing more than to try and stop themselves feeling powerless, which was caused by their mothers. For so many women, the only sense of power – again false power – they can get, is when they

have children, being able to lord it over them, being able to make the boys subservient to them, as their father's made them be to them.

It didn't take long for primitive men to willingly accept the ego praising thoughts of self-greatness from these unseen spirits who worked on their minds, and the natural longings of their soul to have only one partner became easily overlooked. It didn't take much for such men to see women in terms of being only a possession or commodity: the more you had the greater a reflection of your status; it was value added having many women *slaves* working for them. And it was easy for the evil male spirits to keep up the mortal man's belief that he was the all-powerful one because of his physical strength over women.

Had this negative unseen influence from spirit not been on mortal man, evolution would have seen that the balance and equality of men and women would have been maintained and fully appreciated, as both would have been able to see clearly how much they needed each other to survive. To separate, and make women only good for child raising, cooking and servicing the needs of men; and to make the men only focus on power and having to fight to physically prove their dominance to each other and to women, has caused great problems for humanity. There is no reason why the society of men and women can't lovingly be shared in EVERY facet of daily life, in the hunting, protecting, cooking, cleaning, child raising, education, politics. When both are fully united together and living true to their feelings, then their truth will be united and life will unfold perfectly for them – TOGETHER!

As The Urantia Book portrays, the two original ancestors of humanity ran away together with only each other to trust, their bond becoming very strong, and their equality paramount as they both turned naturally to each other for survival. This is how humanity began, equal in their Natural love and affection for each other as twins, symbolic of soul-mates. But with the steady negative influences from spirits, look at what has happened to you.

Men and women who do enjoy more equality in their relationships, and have learned to appreciate each other, and have not just stuck rigidly to the separate roles but have shared all work together, have seen just how thrilling and wonderful the relationship between opposite sexes can be, and how both need each other to make the whole. The idea of separateness, the man does this and women does that, and neither cross over and interfere with each other, living *happily* together, is nonsense and completely representative of evil and the problems at hand. Men and women can of course have separate interests and spend time apart, but I think you understand what I mean by being fully together, fully together in will, truth, mind and spirit, that they are living both true to their feelings, growing in truth and enjoying being *united* together.

How you currently live, is exactly the end product the evil instigators of the Rebellion wanted to achieve. You can see easily how such separation has been promoted down through the ages. They have achieved their desires: to unite men and women of negative minds together in the false belief that they love each other, and then for them to procreate inducing their children into the same rebellion they are living in their minds. So forevermore, provided no one wants to uncover the truth, the rebellion will carry on unchecked.

Their biggest coup was bringing about the separation of Adam and Eve. When they managed to separate them long enough, their special bond together weakened until they defaulted, until their relationship completely failed. Adam was seduced through appealing to his greatness and his need to do all the outside work to protect his family and the Garden of Eden from invaders; and Eve by trying to speed up the growth of their family. Both fell **equally**, and it is completely unfair to just blame Eve. If anything, Adam should not have gone away so much from home, supporting Eve so she felt less insecure, and thereby not playing into the hands of the evil women spirits.

Once the fall of Adam and Eve had been brought about, the Evil Ones new they had humanity all but

in their power. Those who grew up in such a rebellious climate would naturally live their earthly lives in a negative state (passing it onto their children), and then in spirit would continue to look toward furthering their evil mind-glorifying ways. And had Jesus and I not come, this is what would still be happening. These evil women and masculine spirits would be the rulers of the Mansion Worlds. And humanity would be bound up in its negative state, and having been isolated from the greater universe when Eve and Adam defaulted, would be confined to these quarantined Mansion Worlds knowing nothing else of the greater universe – nor anything about Truth and real love. Had we not come, when you died you would go over into the spirit worlds and live under the regime of these Evil Ones, and they would be the great God's you would worship. And with their powers, if you misbehaved and did not do what they wanted, they would be able to exert a very painful mind pressure to dissuade you and bring you back into line.

But with the coming of Jesus and myself, their reign ended. They have been interned on part of a special world awaiting their final judgement, which will not take place until all the effects of the Rebellion and Default have been healed on all the worlds they interfered with. So as it now stands, they will remain imprisoned for a very long time.

Now if you choose to stay in your rebellious mind state, when you come into spirit you will live in the mind worlds, and instead of looking to the Evil Ones for leadership, you will look to those of your own humanity, the so-called *Ascended Masters*, or the *Leaders of Light*, leaders of the various religions, and other self-proclaimed spirits of the sixth world. And they will lead and guide you in place of the Evil Ones (namely Caligastia and Daligastia and their soul-partners). They will control your growth and evolution within your negative condition, until you choose that you do to want to be a part of the Rebellion anymore, choosing the way of the Mother and Father's Divine Love and starting to do your Healing. Your Soul-Healing being the healing of yourself of all rebellion and default that is in you. And you are well entrenched in both these aspects.

Essentially, all of your striving for self-greatness and self-glory whilst denying the Mother and Father, is the Rebellion. And all your separation you are keeping between yourself and your soul-partner, and all the problems you have with relationships, is the Default. So when you set out to heal your soul, you have a lot to deal with, these two deeply corrupted aspects that are within you.

During the many years between the fall of Eve and Adam, and Jesus and my coming to Earth, the evil spirits had free reign over humanity. However by this time, their own relationships had faltered and they themselves had all separated. The male evil ones went their way and the female ones theirs. They began the Rebellion in the first place because of rebellion in their own minds, which then moved to rebellion in their relationships. Then further on, not wanting these rifts in their relationships, they reunited, although in internal opposition to each other, but pretending that they were still very much a pair and loving each other. But then this pretence failed after the fall of Eve and Adam. They kept the pretence until Eve and Adam came and defaulted, with Earth being their major material planet coup. They wanted Earth because it could be seen that it was going to host many billions of souls, all of whom they wanted power over.

Then as these false partnerships of the evil spirits failed (divorced), the males went to further their power by seducing the powerful male leaders on Earth to follow their plans, and the female ones worked mostly on the women of Earth. They agreed upon a working relationship to achieve their own ends. They all wanted power for themselves being seduced by the very temporal power they were inducing those on Earth and on the other affected material worlds to gain.

These women evil spirits concentrated more on the attention of turning the mothers focus against her child, with artful deception making the mother believe what she was doing for her child was for its best and being done with love. They worked on the women who were in power positions themselves or as the wives of the men in authority, and they saw that if they could turn mother against child, then the child

would grow up unloved, lost and easily more receptive to listening to and doing what they and the men evil spirits wanted. And so many male children though the turning of their mothers against them, came under the control of the women evil spirits, easily falling into line believing they were right in all they were doing; and in doing so, controlled and influenced the path of human culture and social evolution in the negative. By starting with such children, these women spirits slowly gained the control over the evil male spirits who were not able to manipulate mortal parents so easily; they couldn't be so personal and involved in all the intricate emotions and feelings needed during child raising to maintain such pressure on the mothers and fathers getting them to do what they wanted. The real evil men of humanity have been men thus swayed, and the ones since the times of Jesus and I, have shown you just how terrible and unloving such negative influences can be. These bad people are the outworking of all the bad and evil ways that the evil spirits inflicted on men and women of Earth before Jesus and my coming.

Now you are living such out-workings, or legacies, of all the years when humanity was influenced unabated by these evil spirits. Your minds and the relationships you have with your children are such that they are not of love, as intended by the Mother and Father, but are heavily weighted in the evil, with mother opposing child and father opposing mother and child. So you will see through your Healing just how bad a negative mind state you are in – how you accept it as the norm knowing nothing else.

Your mind has been made to go against itself, being forced into this bad state by your parents. The reality now is you can't blame outside evil spirits, you are doing it all to yourselves. None of the original Evil Spirits, the higher Sons and Daughter spirits, are affecting humanity any longer. For as I said, they have all been incarcerated.

You try to love each other, but really you have no comprehension as to what love is and how you would actually be together if you were loving. Only when you become as a Celestial spirit will you know, and until then you will still be living out whatever level of the Rebellion and Default you exist in.

The evil women spirits did not need to be known, and so made sure, that their names were unknown to humanity. It suited their purposes to use the men, Lucifer and Satan in particular, as the gods of fear, which these male Evil Ones were happy to comply with, as it suited their power needs. They sort power over others inwardly, whereas the male spirits loved and delighted in knowing that they were openly feared. They wanted you to fear them so that you would do what they said. They wanted you to fear Lucifer and Satan so that if you did not do what they said, you would go to hell. Many still believe that that is their punishment if they do not adhere to the good, the *good* being what these two spirits (along with the women Evil Ones) have made you believe is good.

The women evil spirits worked deeper and more personally, and are actually why the Rebellion and Default has you so firmly in its grip. They sort to diffuse men and women's minds corrupting them into the negative state you live in. They took it to the parent-child relationship, whereas the male evil spirits stayed more focus mostly on the adult state making you fear them as adults. But together the damage has been done, and the true salvation plan of humanity, of which Jesus and I are only the first step, is to heal all these negative influences and the problems arising from them.

As the years progressed after the fall of Eve and Adam to Jesus' and my time, each time the women evil spirits succeeded in introducing more negativity and making it seem that it was love and the right way to live, the planetary mental circuits fell to them. These circuits were in effect taken over by them and out of the Divine Ministers hands, and so it was that which brought about your negative mind state circuit by circuit. (It being really that the Divine Minister agreed to honour their negative influences because She was following Jesus and Myself and we allowed the Rebellion to take place and evolve through to its own demise; so She allowed and worked to corrupt Her own mind circuits, allowing you all be conceived into such a negative mind state, growing up and forming in it, becoming of it, all with Her blessing. And when you come to do your Healing, She will orchestrate the 'healing' of such negative mind circuits as

you attend to your feelings properly.) And so to completely rectify these circuits, there is need for another Daughter and Son of Truth higher in soul creation than the Evil Ones, to bring about the change from the negative to the positive. (So the Divine Minister can support them as they open the way for Her to make such corrective means to the mind circuits as they progress through their Healing.) Jesus and I are such a higher Daughter and Son and we terminated the Rebellion and Default personally in spirit, but we did not fix – heal – the mental circuitry problem, as we could not be born into the evil. We were too high a Son and Daughter of Truth to do this, as we could not be born subjected to the negative mind state. That cannot happen to the Universal Creator Parents. But it can happen to the *Lesser Christ's*, the Avonal Daughter's and Sons of Truth. So your world has been waiting, mostly unbeknown to you, for an Avonal pair to come fully bestowing themselves into flesh, taking on all the negative circuits, and through the doing of their Soul-Healing, heal or fix the fallen mind circuits – the fallen mind of humanity. As they heal their soul and free their minds bringing them into a positive state, then so too is the Divine Minister able to take back the control of all such mental circuits, and Earth comes out of its planetary isolation being linked back up to all the regular planetary levels of intercommunication.

Jesus and I have organised for such an Avonal pair to come to your world. They are to complete their Healing to the Celestial level and then beyond, taking into account the corrupted levels below and including that of Lucifer and Satan, allowing the Divine Minister (the Local Universal Mother Spirit of all Mind) to fully regain control of your world, of the mind circuits. As they achieve this, the way will be clear for all people to do their Healing with the Divine Love (Soul-Healing) or their Healing without it (Feeling-Healing), being able to free their minds whilst of flesh. This will be the next phase in rectifying the problems of the Rebellion and the Default.

Mortal man cannot change the circuitry himself. So no one has been able to do their Soul-Healing and mind-freeing until now – until this Avonal couple has completed their Healing. You will need the active influence of their Spirits of Truth to help you reveal the truth of your negative state, which being done, will allow the Spirits of Truth of Jesus and myself to come in and guide you the rest of the way in truth up through our universe. This Avonal pair will bridge the gap between you and us. So you will need to welcome them as you welcome us. You will need to accept the truth they live, following them through your Healing, reclaiming your minds and ending all evil.

Soon the Divine Minister is to announce the full and complete reinstatement of the mental circuits of humanity, and this will then stand for all time. Humanity will not experience another Rebellion or Default.

Because of the negative mind state and its all-controlling influence over the soul, no truth has been able to be liberated on Earth concerning all of this until now. And that was why Jesus and I waited until this time to come again revealing the higher spiritual truths we know you will need.

As to the coming of this high Avonal pair, nothing has been said to humanity about them, because like everything, no such truth has been unable to be revealed. There has not been a mortal evolved high enough in truth able to receive such truth from higher spirits. Jesus by coming to Mr Padgett used his Creator prerogatives honouring his promise to humanity by coming down to mortal man representing some of the truths he lives.

Humanity has remained literally in the dark; dark initially imposed on it by the Evil Ones, but now lived entirely willingly by yourselves. However all is not lost, as the Mother and Father, being your true Parents of love, will show once again Their hands and heart: that They do care about you, that you have not been forgotten and left to the evil forces that exist in your own minds. They are sending their high Daughters and Sons to help you.

The overall result of the negative influences on your minds by the evil spirits is reflected in the hatred

between the sexes. *You make love* to each other believing this is an expression of your love for each other, and like all you do, you believe that this is good and all should participate in it; but as you will discover through your Healing, it is actually *making hate* and not love at all. As is the way you do everything. As we have told you, to do your Healing you will have to accept that everything you do and believe is wrong. And if you do this, then you will be able to embrace your need to do your Healing.

You don't need to *make* love. It cannot be made. Love comes when you are living true to your feelings, then it is just there, it's not made. How you relate to each other will be loving because of the truth you are living; the love being an expression of that truth. Living without truth means you only have your minds to relate to one another with, and so with your mind you do *make* love; you contrive that you are loving, and what you feel is love.

With your negative minds you seek power over each other. To parent is to be the all-powerful one; to make love is to have power over your partner. The great need for sex so many are afflicted with is only a great need for power, because you feel so powerless. And to do something to gain this false power, is not loving; making love for power is not loving. Conceiving a child whilst in the act of gaining power is not conceiving with love, and your child in its soul knows this. It becomes a deep pain; a deep knowing that it wasn't wanted by its parents, that they didn't love it, that they didn't want it during the intimate act that began its incarnation, the most crucial moment of its existence. No child is conceived with true love currently on your world, because everyone is living in a self-denying state of mind. Because everyone feels to some degree powerless, and because everyone is using each other for nothing more than to try and regain some of that lost power.

True power comes from love that comes from Truth, and with love you want to respect and not dominate anything or anyone; you want to love everything as the Mother and Father do – as They love you. Humanity is born and bred in evil. It knows nothing else. Two hundred thousand (re The Urantia Book) years have passed with you living this way. It is a part of your heritage, and it is right through all of you. Your whole world and existence, and all you create is wrong, and goes against the Laws of Love, against the Mother and Father. I dare say this will be hard for many to accept, but it is true, and until you accept it, you will be of it and nothing else.

The evil was brought on you equally by men and women evil spirits. And they have made you completely unequal as men and women. You live reflecting their unloving relationships with each other, contrived relationships of love they made up for themselves using their minds. Neither sex is to be blamed more than the other, and as you will discover, your soul underneath it all, is not of it and is still as it was created: pure and true. But until you stop covering this up within yourself by your negativity, you will not know of your own true beauty: that being how the Mother and Father have created you to be.

We will end here James. Have a rest. Your loving sister, Mary.

I want to resume and speak more about the influences of the Rebellion and Default that you are all suffering under. I want to tell more things about your life that are wrong. I don't want you to stop doing what you are doing simply because I say it is wrong, for as yet you do not know me, and I am only an 'imaginary' spirit. You have to want to find out for yourself if what I say is true and applies to you. I want to give you some examples of some things you accept as right in life but are wrong, bearing in mind everything is *not* right. However, to specifically focus on things can give you a better understanding of your problem and the problems you face. I am anti your life as it is anti truth and anti God. There is not one human achievement that I would applaud or say was great. Not until you have done your Soul-Healing, and then I will say you are great and have achieved a great deal.

Medicine is all wrong. All it stands for and its intent is wrong. Science is all wrong. Going to school to achieve *higher* learning so that you can be educated and have a good well-paid career, is wrong. The way you choose your friends, is wrong. Your wife or husband, is wrong. Your relationship with the world and your children is all wrong. You are parenting wrongly your children bringing them into a wrong world to be wrong themselves. You do not love. All you believe to be love is not love, and most of it is the opposite – hatred. Where you love, you hate, and most of you are brimming over with anger and self-destruction.

All that you call entertainment, is wrong. Celebrations of the *star's* lives, are wrong. How you govern each other, is wrong. The Church and all religions and spirit ways of life, are wrong. Your relationships with your pets, are wrong. Your want to have things, is wrong. Your relationships with the world are wrong. How you perceive yourself is wrong.

Marion just told you James that in the book she is reading there is an Abby that claims to have had my entire skeleton before it was burnt, and there are other places with my bones and bits and pieces of Jesus and the cross, and they are all wrong. The women I told you about that lived with me in Egypt where I died, saw to it that my body was reduced to ashes and thrown in the river. The Urantia Book tells you what happened to Jesus' body.

Money is wrong; working for someone, and the need to have others working for you, is wrong. Space travel, war and most mechanisation you live with, is wrong. How you cultivate the land and relate to your natural world, is wrong. How you use mechanical things for transport, is wrong. Everything is wrong, the rest is obvious, and you no doubt get my meaning.

Why I am emphasising this is because you, humanity, are heading full steam ahead in the wrong direction, further and further away from the Truth and the Mother and Father; further away from your souls. When you come to do your Healing, you are faced with the questions: but if I am all wrong, what can I do? And what will happen to me? And how can I exist in this world of wrongness as I do my Healing or when I have finished? No doubt you will agonise over these questions from time to time, which will be yet more bad feelings to express and long for the truth of. However, just because you and your world are all wrong, does not mean that the right way can't exist within the wrong; and the Mother and Father will guide you Themselves to see how can live in the wrong but in the right way. You will give up all the wrong within you, but still you will live in the wrong using the little you will need to survive. As to how you will exist in the wrong, will not matter to you. And steadily you will contribute to making your little world right. And as more people want to do this, so too will humanity change and evolve into the new and right way of being. In the end humanity will destroy all it has made, and rebuild it as an expression of the right; they will live in pure and true harmony with themselves and nature. Gradually as people heal their feelings of powerlessness, all the things you do and need for power will be removed – you simply will no longer want them because you'll no longer need them. You'll find this will happen personally in your life as you work through your Healing. Your motives, priorities and interests will change, away from that which gives you what you believe to be power, to that which enhances your ability to remain focused on your feelings and living the truth. Imagine living without television, the movies, and all the entertainment systems you have; imagine them becoming relics of the past.

I also want to tell you these things to try and give you some sort of picture to think about as to what is right and wrong about your life and your world. It is very difficult to see, as all you have ever known is wrong. It will require a huge change and a complete turn around, but it can be done and many people will want to try, and many will succeed. It has to be so, as it is the desire of the Mother and Father, that during this next age, which is now dawning on your world (and in the Mansion Worlds), many of humanity will come directly into the Celestial worlds after they have died. Few will achieve this relatively soon, but by the end of the millennium there will be many. Many who manage to complete their Soul-

Healing whilst on Earth.

To face the truth that your relationships are wrong, and especially your parental/child ones, will be the hardest challenge of all. For it is in these relationships that few people want to look for the truth, being afraid of what they might find. It will be the brave of heart, many of who will already feel their relationships with their parents were not loving, being fraudulent and full of deceit, who will look first. And in what they will see by uncovering the truth and discovering they were right in all they felt, will help others who are not so sure to look; and even those who believe they have a very loving relationship with their parents.

This truth I give you now might seem to be anti you and anti your life. And it is so far as exposing your negative state. It will be called evil and the work of the anti-Christ, of the Devil, by many people of the wrong. But still it is up to the individual who sincerely seeks the truth. A lot of people will have looked into all that is on offer, tried many things but still feel bad; and being left with little recourse, will sit to down to re-examine all that they are. And for these people, as they accept what I say and start to heal their soul, will know that I am not anti life, truth and God; that I am not the devil, and quite the opposite, that I am pro life, God, and all with a positive loving mind.

Those who fear such truth will live on now as they have done, perhaps with some feathers ruffled, but desperately clinging to the status quo. In many respects it is the same time all over again as in the days of Jesus and I. Nothing much has changed, the truth for many back then was very frightening, so much so they could not tolerate it walking around speaking to them, and had to get rid of it. And as his truth has been largely lost, when it comes again, it will face a lot of rejection; and a good deal more people have a lot more to loose now compared to back then. But at least it is now a personal crusade. It will do you no good to rush out proclaiming to be a new type of Christian, one with Divine Love, and trying to set up yet another church. Instead you will move back into your own home and work diligently on yourself, doing what you have to do to heal all that is wrong within you. It is not an out-there fight any longer, it is all inside of you, and there will be a lot of inner battling for you to do. The world can carry on in its wrong state, as you go deeper each day into being with the Mother and Father, starting to live a new and separate life to the world of your upbringing. They will guide you along and see you though. Steadily your faith and love of Them and yourself will grow. Speak openly to Them about everything that you are, all you feel. Pray, and long to be with Them however you feel you want to be, and as much and as intimately as you can. It is all up to you. No one else need know. You will not miss out on anything as you will see; and They will furnish your soul with all the experiences you need, even giving you all the ones you missed out on and should have had.

What you cannot physically live They will give you in your dreams. You will experience all you need to, feeling totally loved and cared for by Them, and what else do you need? The relationships with your family and friends, if they are wrong, will leave you naturally when the time is right. Even if you are alone or with one other person, still you will feel more and more content as you work away on yourself, doing what you need to do to free your mind and heal your soul.

That is all I want to say for now James, thank you. Mary.

Jesus.

Hello James, I will take over, as I can see you have a little energy left in you to carry on with. You can see from the book Marion is reading how absurd so much of the Christian faith is, and what nonsense it is

founded on. So much of the Bible has been added and subtracted here and there by certain people, and for what reason? Certainly nothing to do my cause any good. It is very sad that humanity cannot have enjoyed all the fruits of following me, and thereby anointing their souls themselves with the love of their Mother and Father of Heaven; becoming masters and mistresses of their own lives, for then they would have cause to celebrate and live as true Christians of Truth. But it was not to be so, and it will not be still for a very long time, such is the strength of the Rebellion and Default.

As you are *now* tired, I'll stop here, and will speak again to you soon. Jesus.

(13/4/03)

Jesus.

I am here with you again, and I will quickly answer your questions, then Mary will continue.

As for the Holy Spirit being *male* this is not so, and if anything it would be *female*. In The Urantia Book She is said to be the *Spirit* of the Divine Minister who is a daughter of the Infinite Spirit. The Holy Spirit is really of no sex, however could be called a *she* in lieu of her *mother's* origins. The orders of being brought into being by the Infinite *Daughter* Spirit (or the Infinite Daughter of Mind) are all mind in origin. They are not of the truth, as are the orders of beings brought into being by the Eternal Son (the Eternal Son of Truth).

The Urantia Book calls The Infinite Spirit a him, but this is because of its restrictions against it revealing the Feminine Aspect of Truth. If you look at the Second Person of Deity as being the Truth, and the Third Person of Deity as Mind, then you can see that the Sons and Daughters of Truth descending and ascending, like Mary and I and men and women respectively, herald from the this Second Person, the Eternal Son; whereas all the lineages of angels, from the highest to the lowest, all whom are also in pairs, a 'positive' and 'negative' angel, are creations of the God of Mind, the Third Person, the Infinite Spirit, or Infinite Daughter.

I'm not going into it further here James. People can read about it in The Urantia Book and call such Deity Persons what names they like, together with adding in the missing feminine parts with your help. As for their names, simply use what is best to describe them for your purposes. It won't be until people arrive in the Celestial spheres that they'll start to develop personal relationships with these other Persons of Deity, so I won't dwell too much on them. However, I hope this clarifies your latest thoughts and puts certain things into perspective.

The Holy Spirit is to the Divine Minister what Mary and my Spirits of Truth are to us. The Holy Spirit can be denoted *She* because she is more in keeping with that of a mother, a nurturing spirit who brings to your soul the Divine Love. Such spirits are not of a sex, sex doesn't enter into the equation, but we speak of them as he and she, just as we speak of God as our Mother and Father, because it helps to personalise them for us, bringing them into a familiar context, which especially applies to you on Earth being a sex-based material planet, and because you do start off with a mother and father.

Your other question relates to God and myself not being one and the same person. We are two completely separate souls with separate personalities, and if the reader is interested to know more about my souls purpose and its separateness from God, then I would suggest reading about it in The Urantia Book.

James, that is all for now, I will give you over to Mary. Jesus.

Hello James, I am delighted to continue, and thank you Jesus my beloved.

I want to speak more about the Rebellion as I am very pleased with all the thoughts my words are inspiring in you and Marion. Jesus and I are so happy that you are slowly coming to see all the truth, and feel it all around the right way. To see for yourselves all what we have been telling you is true.

For a Rebellion to occur in Creation, such souls must choose to take it upon themselves to be the all-powerful ones, taking such authority away from the Mother and Father. They must believe that they can offer to those they seek to control, something that is equally as great, if not greater than, what the Mother and Father are offering. And if they cannot match this, which of course they can't unless they believe they can with very deluded minds, then they must take the second option, believing they can turn others away from the All Great Authority by presenting our Heavenly Parents as not loving and instead as Beings to be feared. And so this is what Lucifer and his partner did. They sought to corrupt the minds of all who would listen to them, instilling in them a God to be feared; and if one was to do as they said, then they would help you to appease this angry God promising you all sorts of eternal glory. They would guide you and look after you and tell you what this wrathful God wants from you, so you did not have to fear Him. And as you can see by observing the primitive peoples on your world, and most of the existing religions, some form of sacrifice was said to do the trick. It then became easy to add that Jesus was the ultimate sacrifice; he dying for all your sins, when making animal or people sacrifices was looked on as being too barbaric. So why not go the whole hog and sacrifice the Son, as the sacrifice to end all sacrifices. And every day people worship and pray to his lonely unloved unwanted rejected figure on the cross, they are only succeeding in sacrificing him – nailing him to the cross – all over again.

All you need to do is offer God your love. You simply love Them, and long to Them for Their Divine Love, then strive to live true to your feelings. Nothing else is required or asked of you by Them. God is not to be feared. Only evil authorities portray Them as someone to fear.

So they have set up a false power regime under the fear of this wrathful God, that is said to be all-loving, BUT ONLY if you are good and do what the leaders: Lucifer and co., say. Your parents DO love you, BUT ONLY if you do as they say, ONLY if you behave yourself. And this is how you still live. Essentially you still feel you have to be good to win the favour of the Father, and you don't even know about the Mother. To have to pray and somehow win Her favour as well, well, that would be just too hard, especially as you've missed your chance of pinning me to the cross as your feminine sacrifice.

This over bearing dominance of you by some higher *god* force, or persons mortal or spirit, is how your whole world is structured. Then this filters right down to how you parent, and how you were parented, with the parent assuming the power role being the stand-in *god* making the child believe that it has to please its parents by doing what they want, so it will be accepted into the hierarchy of dominance. And if as a child you refuse to obey your parents – *god* – then you are punished. Those in authority lord it over you by making you fear them. They control you by making you feel subservient to them right from the very beginning. Higher authorities do exist all the way through the universe to Paradise, and of course, the Mother and Father are the highest authority of all; but these powers all love you and allow you complete will expression; they treat you exactly in the opposite way to how those of false power, such as your parents, and everyone else in power positions above you in your world and in the mind Mansion Worlds, treat you.

So very early on you learn who and how to obey. Your whole negative and false mind structure is then built on this power-play, and every day you struggle for some say in it. You are programmed to obey; therefore you need the power-people and their systems so that you can find your reality in which to live. A reality that suitably matches the power system you grew up in. If suddenly all authorities were removed, you wouldn't know what to do, and would quickly set about rebuilding the power systems. As much as you might hate living such subservient lives, it's all you know, all you grew up in; and you couldn't, even if you wanted to, let go of them. Your dreams of a powerless utopia are meaningless until you start to do your Healing and give up your subservient life. Your negative power needing patterns are just too dominate in your lives.

You look to be controlled and dominated, but as long as you feel you have your say in it, your little bit

of power, then it is okay, as you feel you aren't *as* powerless or as subservient as you are – you can at least dominate and control your own little patch. And you can have a family. There is always power for you to be had over your children and pets. And your wanting to work your way up the ladder will continue on in spirit, that is until you give it all up through the doing of your Soul-Healing.

And I will stress here, that when Jesus and I say you will give it up, if you agree with what we are telling you and you do want to give such things up, please remember that it's not just a matter of giving things up with you mind – you give them up through your feelings. It's not just a matter of saying, oh Mary says watching television is bad, so you make yourself stop watching it. **THAT IS NOT WHAT JESUS AND I WANT YOU TO DO.** We **DON'T** want you to give up anything using only your mind. What we do want is for you to look deep into your feelings to find the reasons why you want to watch television, and then to feel what those feelings make you feel. And if the truth you find sets you free of needing to, and so wanting to, watch TV, then well and good. And if this is to then become a part of the truth you live, when the time is right for you to give up the television you will **FEEL** to give it up. You will want to, and it will happen relatively easily. And you may never watch the television again. However, you may watch it again. And if you find you do start watching it again, then don't fight this new urge with your mind telling yourself you should not watch it, but instead do as you did before and look into the feelings of why you want to start watching it again. As there will be more truth for you to find; and when found, once again you may feel you can give it up again.

Currently your western world is being inundated with seemingly helpful spirits who are channeling all they can, offering you help, new ideas and ways to live and heal yourselves. Many on Earth are more than willing, even desperately wanting, to be a channel for this *new spirit energy* and *spirit intelligence*. But if you look closer you will see such individuals are only looking for power. They willingly submit themselves to the *all-wise* spirit, the spirit being nothing more than a *better* parent – someone who gives them all the attention they want, but still the spirit is the one in control. They now have to obey the spirit so the energy and information will keep flowing. If the spirit was truly well meaning, then it would only impart the truths of Divine Love and associated information such as Jesus and I am giving to you; knowing that all it is saying to you is helping you to take responsibility for your own life, through the doing of your Healing. Jesus and I don't want you to follow us so we can have power over you. We don't say follow us or else we'll punish you. We make an offering of truth to you, but it's up to you as to whether or not you take us up on our offer. We can try to present a forceful case, but still we're not threatening you with direct punishment if you disobey us. We don't treat you like your parents treated you. We just tell you the facts and you can make your own decisions accordingly. It's very easy to be seduced by someone, mortal or spirit, who is offering you power because you feel so powerless. Your parents taught you life is about getting power for yourself. They took your power from you when you were a child and told you that you could get it back for yourself when you become an adult. So as adults you all go out into the world trying to find ways to gain power. And for many, ultimately they discover, that by having their own children is the quickest and most assured way.

Many mind spirits are using you to gain power for themselves. They are very willing to relay to you all you want to know and anything else they might think will help you, because for them it makes them feel all powerful being able to help the mortal realm overcoming evil, or whatever it is they believe they are doing.

If you know what to look for and read between the lines, you can see the submissive and subservient positions of the mortal; how they give themselves over to be told what to do, so that they can gain the great rewards. James, if we told you to throw away all this work we have been doing together, I feel you would comply, as you now have no personal self-interest motive vested in keeping our work. When we

first began you did, as you saw our work as potentially a way for you to gain power; but you have since healed your power attachments and need to obey in a subservient way. So you are now writing simply because you enjoy it and want to know what we say for yourself, and without any concern as to whether it will ever be published or not. You can *obey* what we ask of you – to keep writing – but you are free in this to follow your feelings. You only write because you feel you want to, and if your feelings said to stop writing you would, and you wouldn't continue on using your mind in dishonouring your feelings. You are equally free to throw away this writing with no bad feelings from us, and certainly not from God. We give this to you as a part of our offering to you. What you do with it will be between you and the Mother and Father, and will all come down to you acting on your feelings.

Many mortals become disillusioned with spirits because the spirits end up asking too much of them, increasingly asking more from them, wanting ever greater power and control. At some point the mortal has to stop if they are able to maintain anything of themselves. Sometimes they *burn-out* as they believe they cannot stop and cannot say no, feeling they can't give it up because they have organised their own power needs around it. And some mortals even die from over work with spirits disrespecting their own feelings and completely overlooking what is really happening to them (for example, Jane Roberts who spoke with a spirit called Seth). There is always another soul to heal, another book to write, more people to see, and on and on it goes until someone breaks, and it won't be the spirit. The spirit simply moves to another channel and starts over, some of them running numerous channels simultaneously. What else do they have to do with their time, anyway? They are not praying to the Mother and Father for Their Love and pressing on in their soul growth through the doing of their Healing; no, they are playing mind games with mortals, pretending to be the great all-wise all-benevolent spirit or god. Many such spirits can easily imitate how they think God speaks, and will speak as *God* to you the ignorant mortal. With their *superior* minds they delight in believing and telling themselves that they are the *Great One* and are doing the *Great Thing* by humanity, but it is all self-glorifying, even though they claim and believe it to be *God's Will*. NO SPIRIT IN MIND MANSION WORLDS TRULY KNOWS WHAT GOD'S WILL IS OR IS NOT. They are *living* it all from and with their minds based entirely on what they believe. Nothing is from their truth as they don't live with any. And they cannot do other wise, no matter what the exterior appears like, as they are not longing to the Mother and Father for Their Love, and are not striving to heal their soul. If they were, they would be living in the Divine Love Mansion Worlds and not behaving as they do; not making you obey their every command.

If you look at any religious or spiritual system and it makes you feel afraid of God, guilty that you are not good enough in the eyes of God; or that you are an evil sinner and need to somehow repent, and if you don't you will be destined to purgatory or eternal damnation in hell, then it has been contrived out of the negative mind and continues to function within it. Even the religions and spiritual systems that present God as loving, still work into their structures how you are to obey God, and how you are meant to live a good life based on rituals mostly *derived* from God or designed to please Him. They are not free and liberating for the soul. They stop the individual growing in truth by having to adhere to the tenets, dogma, dictates and rules of the system. They give more control and manipulative power to the mind, all at the detriment of the soul. Such systems of belief and *faith* are all controlled from the mind worlds, and they continue to exert an unseen negative influence over all those who desire to submit to them.

The spirits of the Divine Love Mansion Worlds are just as you are James, longing with all their heart to the Mother and Father for Their Love, whilst trying to do their Healing. Everyone can do their Soul-Healing and reach a state of soul-healed perfection: the Celestial spheres of truth, the true Kingdom of God, the True Heaven. And it is the destiny of all to do so, if they choose the way of the Mother and

Father's Love. Once you unite with your Celestial soul-group you will be bringing to Creation your own uniqueness, and even though others may be ahead of you on the road to Paradise, your own special route will be there for you to take. You will feel as though you are the first soul, and the first soul-pair, and the first soul-group, ever to ascend the Heavens. That the Mother and Father are providing it all JUST FOR YOU!

The Mother and Father will give to you the continual feeling that you are Their special child, and you and your soul-partner are Their special soul. And your soul-group is Their special group. You will be answerable to no one other than your own feelings; free to follow them wherever they may lead you.

You don't have to do anything to *earn* the right to progress, as you do in the mind dominated lower spirit worlds, for you will be moving ahead, with and in love, as your soul unfolds its light and expresses you – its personality, in life. Creation is all for you. And the overseeing authorities are there only to help you along your way. And you will even pass through and out of Jesus' and my universe, *upwards* and *inwards*, to higher more exciting things and discoveries. The Mother and Father treat every one of us as absolutely special to Them, and crucial to Creation coming into Being. They need and want you, and you will always feel that you are at the head of the table. You will never feel you are subservient or even sub-dominant, and your needs for power, such as they are now, will not exist.

Many of the religious and spiritual systems do good and help others with their various needs, but as I have said, it is all good relative to what you only know, and that is all wrong. It is good within the bad. The true and only really good awaits you on completion of our Healing.

Spirits in the mind worlds will gain more power as humanity increasingly develops its mind. As you evolve on Earth, so too will those spirits who continue to deny the Mother Father and Their Love; so their influence will grow becoming even more appealing to those on Earth wishing to gain power for themselves. They will present you with the abilities to do miracle healings on others, and work all sorts of wonders. But still it will all be for the same end, even though it will be said to be done with love and for the good of all. They will appeal to those people who don't want to try and do their Healing, particularly as your Healing is very hard to accomplish. It takes perseverance and real faith, courage and trust, and is not something that can seem to be miraculous in the moment. However, it is the real and true miracle, and will easily eclipse the mere miraculous healing of physical ailments and disease. It is the true healing of your soul, and not just the rearrangement of some of the effects of your underlying negative beliefs.

To be miraculously healed does bring relief, and to some, new life; and if you need it, it will not be denied you. However bear in mind that it is not healing the deeper causes of the problems that gave rise to your pain and problem in the first place. Only doing your true Healing will heal the deeper underlying fundamental causes. This spiritual healing is merely a postponement of dealing with the real causes of your troubles. Spirit healing or medicine might relieve you of an illness, but still one day the overlooked reasons as to why you got sick will manifest another negative effect, and once again you'll be troubled in flesh or in spirit. And requiring another miraculous healing.

The Mother and Father allow you time to decide for yourself what you want to do and how you want to live your life using your mind. But when it is time to attend truly to your soul, then increasingly it will become harder to deny the real pain you are refusing to accept: that which started from conception, and that which you still suffer in your soul.

I will end now James; I give you my love and blessing. Mary.

(14/4/03)

I will continue, Mary.

If you have grown up in a family in which the church or another spiritual or religious system has strongly influenced you, and especially if it has been enforced with fear by your parents and family, then this negative influence can be likened to having a secondary parent, or grandparent, and consequently it will be very hard to rid yourself of its control. However, it will not so much be the impersonal church that you fear but the people, the personalities that are forcing your submission to it. If your grandparents or relatives have a strong negative (or positive) influence on you, this too will add to your childhood repression, causing a lot you will have to heal concerning their treatment of you. Why I am saying this is to point out that it is not just your parents who will be the main causes of your feeling-denial, even though they are the main focus Jesus and I will be drawing your attention to. The entrapment of your soul by your mind can be caused by lots of people – and it will all be done by people, even if you seem scared of other things, and will take a lot of effort to overcome.

Many people and spirits will not want to attempt doing their Healing. It will appear too hard and they won't want to admit to their powerlessness; they won't want to submit to and accept their bad feelings. They won't want to relinquish all they are doing to stop themselves from feeling bad. And they will carry on deluding themselves with their belief that they had loving parents, and that nothing is really very wrong, nothing at least that they can't rectify using their minds. Such people and spirits will not accept that they have anything repressed from their early childhood, so won't believe they have anything to heal. They might concede that they are imperfect and do have some sin, error and wrongness within them, but nothing to the extent of which I am saying that lies in wait for you to discover about yourself. And many people on Earth will even partake of the Divine Love using it to further deny their bad feelings, simply believing that it will remove all sins and wrongness without them really having to do anything at all; other than trying to live a life of love and be good; other than trying to be the good little boy or girl that their parents wanted them to be. Unless you do your Soul-Healing you will not heal everything that is wrong within you. Even if you do a lot of your childhood repression healing (Feeling-Healing) without the Divine Love and with only your Natural love, still you will have more to do when you start partaking of the Divine Love – when you start doing your Soul-Healing. After the longing for and partaking of the Love we want you to understand that your Soul-Healing is real, and very important, and there is no avoiding it if you want to grow in truth and enter into the Celestial spheres. This message we will constantly repeat to you through these messages. It is the missing part needed to give humanity the understanding of how to heal itself of all rebellion and the effects of the Default. Everything else you do to *heal* yourself is not true healing, but only moving things around, in and with, your negative mind. Your Soul-Healing is concerned totally with you finding the truth of all you are; all you feel, and all through your feelings.

I want to change track now James and say a little about the future, when, as Jesus told you in the Padgett Messages, the Mother and Father will stop offering their Love to humanity.

Over this forthcoming new age of one thousand years, people will work on their Soul-Healing with the Divine Love becoming generally more accepting of childhood repression and its consequences, both personally and impersonally, integrating them into everyday life. After this next planetary age when the Love is withdrawn for a season, people will be totally reliant on doing their Healing with their feelings to the degree of perfecting their Natural love – there Feeling-Healing. This time will be humanity's true healing time, when it will learn to love itself – to put itself first, all by putting the individual first. This needs to happen, as time needs to be giving to humanity for it to heal its wounds and to understand the

trauma it has suffered; all the while getting itself into the correct will and mind state to turn to its Heavenly Parents, ready and wanting to long for Their Love. And when it is finally ready to choose the Divine Way, another high Daughter and Son will come, to re-offer the Divine Love.

During this time of only Natural love, humanity will increasingly want to perfect itself for God, as people perfect their own love for themselves. I don't want people then to believe that the Mother and Father have withdrawn Their Love because They are angry with humanity, for that will not be the case. Humanity still needs to evolve itself in Natural love to the equivalent of Mansion World six perfection, all without the negative influence of the Rebellion and Default. And when humanity has achieved this, then the Divine Love will be made available once again, and people and spirits will be able to complete their Soul-Healing in Mansion World seven. The offer of Divine Love, starting with the coming of Jesus and I, has only occurred as a rescue mission, to terminate the Rebellion and Default, and to stop humanity's headlong rush into damnation. It will in time be seen as the Mother and Father reaching out a helping hand to those who sincerely want to live true, enough to allow people to change, and to start to see that how they are living in the negative is bad for them. And this change is due to take place over this forthcoming age. The last two thousand years has shown you what you can do with a Son of Truth's love, turning it against your soul and against all that is good, perverting it into what you call being Christian and the Christian Churches. You have seen, or at least will see, how such erroneous and evil beliefs only hurt you further; only continuing on the denial begun by your parents. And over this forthcoming age you will gradually wake up to the truth that things are not right within you individually and collectively, things coming from your early childhood being the cause of all your problems. Gradually, the evil self-made conspiracy you live under, will be exposed. The lies and deceit will be uncovered for all to see. Already you can see the cracks appearing in the walls of the established institutions, and no little boy is going to be able to put his finger in the dyke to hold back the floodwater.

Humanity will need time to heal its disconnection with itself, and it can only do this by focusing on accepting all the feelings it is currently denying. Certain societies pride themselves on not showing their bad feelings – their anger, hate and displeasure, but this will have to end. Such wholesale feeling denial can't continue if humanity is to find any peace of mind.

Time will be given to help you see just how wonderful and good life can be when you are not denying any part of yourself. Humanity is to unite together doing its Feeling-Healing learning how to be compassionate and sympathetic, giving up its insatiable compulsive need and hunger for power and control. There will come a time when power seekers will be frowned upon so heavily they will not want to continue in their efforts for fear of facing ostracism. And no one wants to be cast out, ignored and left to feel alone. You know all too much what this feels like from your early childhood, so it will become a big incentive to give up one's power seeking. Life on Earth will be very different then: imagine applauding people who strive to live without any false mind-conceived power, wanting them to be the leaders instead of worshipping and wanting to emulate those who are like your current all-powerful false leaders.

This time of seeking Natural love perfection will be a wonderfully creative time for all. It will see the rejuvenation of Earth. Humanity will cease to abuse nature and insist on working with it. People of this future time will refuse to do anything that they wouldn't do to themselves: why do anything to hurt another person or creature when you are only hurting yourself; and when there is simply no need? Why take out your need for power and control on nature, when nature doesn't seek to control or have power over you?

Currently you only hurt nature because you are hurting yourself. You are nature. If you weren't abusing yourself, you wouldn't tolerate nature being hurt. And you are just as unconscious about what nature feels, as you are unconscious about what you feel. If you deny yourself the pain of feeling bad,

then you won't see the pain you're inflicting on nature, as you won't allow yourself to feel, to be sympathetic with, the pain nature feels. And how can you when you don't even feel your own pain – WHEN MOSTLY YOU DON'T EVEN KNOW YOU ARE IN PAIN, LET ALONE CAUSING IT ALL YOURSELF!

Currently humanity is destroying itself, you are rotting, poisoning, destroying yourself from the inside, and your evil self-destruction is being manifest and reflected by your unloving treatment of nature. Your outside world about you reflects what you are doing to your inside world. A person who hates nature, hates their own nature. A person who feels nothing for nature, feels nothing for their own nature. You are nature, and it would be wise to start considering your own nature, instead of using nature to hide from your true feelings.

Currently you are living in an extreme unloved condition, and because of this the Mother and Father have offered Their Love to you well ahead of normal planetary times. They have given you a life raft to see you to shore, and then once on dry land, you will be able to set about living on the isle of paradise that this world can be. Earth, believe it or not, is destined to be one of the outstanding physical splendours of Creation, one of the jewels in the crown so to speak, and an outstanding tribute to humanity that has been tried and tested: has lived completely in denial of the Mother and Father, and then has risen in triumph over the dark forces of evil.

Imagine instead of destroying a species you are able to reintroduce one. Life during this future time without the Divine Love will gradually become more exciting. As you do your Healing you will glimpse what life will be like in future when ALL are doing their Healing or will have done it. You will not feel the desperate need that you currently do, trying to do something to fill the huge hole of love deprivation that you feel inside. For those people of future when the Divine Love has been withdrawn, who are doing or having done their Feeling-Healing, life in all its daily facets will be fulfilling, and they will feel so loved, and live with so much love, that the fact that the Mother and Father's Love is not readily available will not matter; and will only be the icing on the cake to eclipse all states of love when it's made available once again. And then one day, with intense excitement, the Mother and Father will send another Avonal pair to announce that the way is once again open, and the Divine Love is free for all to long for.

Now as you partake of the Divine Love, it feels like only a tonic to get you through the day. When you are healed, it will make you feel like your soul is singing, soaring with love, so exhilarated and regenerated, and all-loving.

Whilst you are trapped within your negative mind state, the feeling of the Divine Love is dulled quite considerably as your soul is not free to express how the Love truly makes you feel. You have no idea how the Divine Love will make you feel, and you can't until you have completed your Soul-Healing, because the Divine Love will not infringe on any of your bad feeling negative state. The Divine Love being the all-accepting love the Mother and Father are, will never impose itself on you, so with only one tiny bad feeling, you can block out all the loving effects of the Divine Love, because the Divine Love won't interfere with this bad feeling. It will never override you putting itself before how you are really feeling. So can you see how imperative it is that you are of perfect Natural love BEFORE you will be able to allow the full fruits of the Divine Love to express themselves within you. Before you will feel completely loved by your Heavenly Parents.

Those people who believe they feel the Divine Love making them feel greater joy, love and happiness, but are as yet to do their Soul-Healing, are not feeling the Divine Love. They are only feeling a heightened feeling of their Natural love. You can't, and I repeat, CANNOT, enjoy the full benefit or feelings from the Divine Love UNTIL YOU HAVE COMPLETED YOUR SOUL-HEALING. UP UNTIL THEN THE LIGHT IT WILL GIVE YOU WILL BE SEVERELY DULLED BY THE

DARKNESS OF YOUR NEGATIVE UNLOVING, SELF-DENYING AND REJECTING CONDITION.

As I have told you, currently you have no conception of what love really feels like, and what it is all about. It is virtually a foreign thing altogether, and that which you do feel is love is so weak and limited, because it has to exist within so much buried anger and hatred. You are lucky if you feel good at all. And so many people accept that how they feel is as good as they will ever feel, just trying to be comfortable within their life, and hoping nothing bad suddenly looms up to ruin the *nice* state of relative equilibrium of no love and a dead-feeling life, they live in.

Compared to how those in the future ages will feel, you are corpses walking around pretending that you have a life. You are living dead, completely miserable, and only existing on the grace of God. You are the living example of the power of the soul to keep sustaining you when you are experiencing no love and no nourishment of spirit from life. You live only to corrode away with pain, which if does not come now, will surely come as you get older; and if not now in flesh, then later in spirit where so many people believe they will be damned to darkness or have to pay terribly for their life of sin. To pay terribly, to suffer even more, for only living a dead live, a non-feeling and non-expressive life, a horrible boring life of meaninglessness imposed on you by those who should have loved you, doesn't seem right or fair, does it?

Those people on your world who pretend they know what happiness is and try to help others to live how they do: to live a 'well balanced' life, don't really know what they are speaking about. But what can you do when you have nothing to go by? Imagine having days upon days of feeling good – very good. Days in which nothing affects you in a bad way; days of feeling you are brimming over with health enjoying every second of life, and this only gets better and better – and then even better! Most people can hardly imagine, let alone believe, it can or will ever happen to them, and yet this is what you all dream about. It is a longing that is within you all, a plea for help from your soul, and as you work through your Healing and free yourself slowly, this reality will come to you. And when you are fully healed you will not have to do anything to promote such good feelings – your life will be good feelings! All you do will cause good feelings! This is what you can hope for. And the Mother and Father will see to it that you are not disappointed – you will see for yourself.

That is all I want to say for now James. Thank you once again. Mary.

I will continue James. Jesus.

It is indeed a wonderful picture to contemplate, that of future humanity not plagued by such error and darkness. To imagine people opening up their hearts with love, as they live! – rather than dying, as their hearts cloud over with despair and the lack of love. Oh, it will be splendid, and very long awaited. But it will happen only when people start to understand the significance about expressing all they feel. Then your soul of love, which is good and true, will come forth. It will come through in all its shining glory, and peace will truly come to the human mind and heart.

Today I want to speak about the hells. These are places that exist within you now. You do not come to spirit, get judged worthy or not, and are then sentenced to heaven, purgatory, or hell and damnation for all eternity. No, it is not like that at all. What does happen is you go to live in a place in the spirit Mansion Worlds (or in one of the two lower Earth planes) that is more in keeping with the needs of your soul. This place may or may not appeal to what your mind believes it wants or needs, and so it might

seem not as nice as what you were dreaming of, or it may seem even nicer. It all depends on the relationship you have between your mind and your soul. Your soul wants you to heal yourself. Your mind doesn't, so a conflict exists, and this is the battle for the soul that is talked about, and it is being played out right now in yourself, and you need not wait until you get to spirit to see it more clearly. When you criticise yourself or feel bad about yourself in any way, it is your mind fighting for supremacy within you. It is fighting those who made it feel inferior – your parents. And in spirit this battle goes on.

It is entirely up to you as to how long you wish to remain in this state of inner conflict. Many spirits in the mind worlds, just as on Earth, try to use their mind to dominate the conflict by making themselves believe they are more loving and less hateful and angry than they are; even deluding themselves by believing they are good and advancing their minds up through the mind worlds. And others choose to dwell in their evilness and so inhabit the dark planes of the first Mansion World and earth planes, those areas collectively called the hells. Whichever way you choose, you are living in a false way, a false and untrue reality created by your mind and reflective of all the negative influences you endured and absorbed during your childhood.

When you choose to do your Healing, with or without the Divine Love, you can no longer run away, telling yourself lies and believing all sorts of incorrect things about yourself. There will be no getting away from it, you will be brought back to yourself, back to what you felt and experienced during your childhood and early forming years.

For many in spirit it is just as they lived on Earth. They feel they have some power in their life and they believe they are doing what they want, feeling relatively happy in this. But when it becomes time to see the truth of the real state they are living in, then the pain rises along with the inner pressure as their soul makes them start to feel that which they have been avoiding. (And this can also happen whilst alive on Earth.) Those spirits in hell that say it is just that, hell, do so because their soul is making them face some truth of how they are, and they don't want to see it. They don't want to have to admit to such pain, and to the truth, that they are causing it all themselves. However, there are just as many who live in the hells who don't as yet feel such inner pressure, and would tell you they enjoy their way of life, and don't want to be interfered with. They want to indulge in all that their life is, feeling the false power it gives them by being decidedly evil, and so they are left to it; no one is going to stop them being how they want to be, no one that is, until their own soul starts to feel it has had enough self-rejection and needs to move on.

Well along in your Healing, when the pain rises and you feel very bad, at times you will feel like you are living in hell. You will feel hellish and as though you've fallen down a deep well, sunk deep into the yuk of your being, and these awfully miserable soul-destroying and depressing feelings are right for you to feel. Because it will be time for you to reconnect with these same feelings you felt during times when you felt exactly the same way when you were forming and growing up. Much of your early childhood was spent in hell, that is, not in hell the real place (although your family life and home might feel like it is hell), but in hell within your own emotional and spiritual state of suffering, rejection and pain, all brought on by feelings of not being loved as you needed to be by your parents. And when as an adult, you find yourself living in hell, the actual place; and when your soul wants to use this experience to help you see the truth of your hellish state, then it will make you feel the exact same bad *hellish* feelings as you did as a young child.

The difficult part in it being that whilst you live as an adult in a place called hell, because the outer appearance is so vastly different from your home with your parents; and because you don't allow yourself to remember all the hellish feelings you felt back then with them, you don't connect the two; but if while you feel really bad just staying focused on what your feelings are making you feel, then whether or not you are actually in hell, you will through your Healing be able to feel at the same time, that you are

reliving your childhood feelings. On a soul reality your childhood feelings and experiences (all feelings and experiences) are still *alive* within you. You are still the little child feeling as bad as you did, and it's by accepting and expressing your adult bad feelings now, that you can reconnect with your child bad feelings back in your early childhood, because the feelings are the same. It's through the feelings that you reconnect to your early childhood, and through your feelings that you can then see what was done to you: how and why, and what you felt; you don't so much see it as clear memories, but you can perceive it through what you are experiencing as an adult – all being brought to light by and through your feelings. It might be hard to understand, but your soul will put you into experiences as an adult when you are doing your Healing, that in a feeling-sense will match exactly what you felt all those years ago. The inside feelings will be the same; the outside surrounding environment and circumstance causing the bad feelings, different. And if you can just concentrate on your feelings, the outside won't distract you, it will instead help you to connect – by feeling – back into your childhood, effectively making time become irrelevant; and so you can bring to bear on your childhood experience adult awareness and understanding, so you can as an adult find out the truth of what as a child you experienced. As an adult, unbeknownst to you, you are still only living your childhood feeling and believe patterns, and if you were able to be in touch with all the feelings, incredibly you would see, that experiences you are having now in your adult life, are on a *feeling level*, EXACTLY the same feeling-experiences you had as a child. You are always just cycling through your childhood patterns, even though your adult situation and experiences seem so vastly different from those of your early childhood. But on a feeling and truth level – on your soul level – they are not. And the further you progress in your childhood repression healing, the easier this becomes to relate to, until you reach a point in which you have so reconnected with your early childhood you almost feel as though you *are* reliving it hand in hand with your adult life, as if the two are one and the same. You don't feel childish as an adult, but in certain moments you can feel the feelings experienced now, as you did back then, with you being able to almost shift your reality focus at will between your current adult life now and your early childhood life back then. So as an adult you will feel so too are you a child. At times, this of itself can be very disconcerting, because when you feel pathetic and powerless, you won't want to feel like you're still only four years old feeling the same bad feelings, even speaking and behaving as if you are still that child; but still you have to do so as to reconnect with yourself back then, so you can truly re-experience knowing all you felt, what you felt, why you felt it, and its impact on you.

As you will discover when you are dealing with your feelings and the truth, you can move into a timelessness, truth being existential, so when as an adult you experience your reconnection with yourself as a child, you will be able to understand all you experienced back then and right from conception, through the womb, being born, as a baby, toddler, young and then older child, something you weren't able to know and understand about back then as your mind wasn't fully formed; and this is what your soul wants you to know. It wants you to uncover the whole truth of all that you are; the truth of all the experiences that formed you and have made you as you are. And because you have persisted in rejecting your formative years, as they made you feel so bad, it is all the repressed bad feelings from these years you have to liberate. So, can you imagine something of how incredible the whole Healing experience is, and something of what might be involved?

During your childhood you were made to change from being naturally good to being bad, and it hurt. Now you are being asked to change back to good from bad, and it hurts just the same.

All that you do in your life that is wrong: evil or sinful, will only cause more of the pain you were made to feel as a child. And this pain will surface as bad feelings, and it's your choice as to whether you accept it and seek the truth of it, or reject it. And if you reject your bad feelings, all that pain doesn't just go away, it will remain within your soul having to show itself at another time and in another way; it can't just

remain buried within you forever. Someday it will start to come out; and someday it will come out with such force that your usual bad-feeling-denial practices won't be able to make it go away. Someday, be it on Earth or when you come to spirit, you are going to hurt; someday your soul will want you to start paying attention to what you are feeling. And there is no better way for it to gain your attention than with pain. And if you are already hurting and have been in pain for a long time, then possibly you are ready to start living true to such pain and bad feelings, to start longing to uncover the truth of your pain, doing what your soul is asking of you, to begin your Healing in earnest.

As there is no hell as portrayed by the churches, neither is there a final Judgement Day. There is no roll-call; all of that has been made up by the Evil Ones to further their control over you with fear. And to believe that such things exist, will only keep you bound into your negative mind. No one has the authority to judge yourself, but yourself. And even when the higher spirit judges of the realm make their judgements, as spoken about in The Urantia Book, it is always in complete respect of a souls own wishes. If they were to judge your annihilation for example, it would only be because that is what you wanted, and you would have to prove time and time again that it *is* what you want. They would judge you whilst giving you frequent opportunities to see for yourself that all is not lost; and they would judge that you should be given all help and love, and only then if you still refused to accept this help and love, would they, after all the options had been explored, comply with your souls wishes.

Lucifer and Satan and the other Evil Ones are serving their own self-imposed penance. In time they will see the evil of their ways. They won't be treated any differently by the Mother and Father, they will have to abide by all the same Law of Creation we all do, so they will feel all the pain they have inflicted on everyone in all the rebellious worlds, and will be given all help and love so they can choose to make amends for what they have done. And just because they chose to live and be evil, doesn't mean they should simply be removed from the face of Creation for being bad. They are like any erring child or adult, and need to be given many opportunities to grow up and see the error of their ways, and to feel the consequences of what they have done – and to feel what they want to do, and are to do, about their negative actions. Simply chopping off the head of the bad one is not helping them to solve their problem. They have erred because of something within them that is wrong. And so all Creation should be concerned that they find out what this problem is and heal it. And when they heal it, then they will be able to live as redeemed children, having forgiven themselves of all their badness being much wiser for their experience; and no doubt a lot of help to others that might also have or develop the same problem. Evil is only a state of mind, a choice of how to live, it's not of itself, bad. It's not a separate entity, a devil or demon, or a completely evil personality. It only occurs when in some way someone hurts another, when someone stops another from freely expressing themselves – and when they stop themselves from freely expressing all they feel. Evil is a consequence of what you do whilst you are self-denying and self-rejecting, when you are unloving, and it makes you and those affected by it feel bad. And by feeling bad, then one knows something is wrong and something needs to be looked into; something needs to be understood as to why one is existing anti the love of oneself and God.

Humanity has been affected by outside forces, the Evil Ones, the perpetrators of the Rebellion. You are not intrinsically evil. It's not just an affliction mortal man has. You are not born bad, evil or unloving because you are un-evolved and still relatively primitive; you are born evil and bad because it's been imposed on you. You are merely the ignorant ones carrying on the evil that has been inflicted on you. You are evil by default. It is entirely your decision as to whether or not you wish to continue living this way. Nothing more. And so at any time you can choose to stop being how you are and do something about it. For most people, because they do not understand this truth, they need pain or some such impetus to alert them to the fact that they are not right, and that something in them must be wrong. But

you don't need to go this far, you can choose at any time to wake up to the truth of yourself and begin to see what lies within you below the exterior you are manufacturing to keep yourself blind to, and ignorant of your negative state.

You are completely self-contained. You will blame your parents for what they did to you through your Healing, but when you are healed, you will be able to see how you took it all on wilfully from them; and so wilfully you have to choose to divest yourself of it and set yourself free. And this can only happen with love – your own Natural love, through acceptance of all your badness and bad feelings, together with the help of the Mother and Father's Divine Love. And so it is entirely true that love is the cure-all, and that love will heal you, your love, and the Mother and Father's.

The original spirit Evil Ones cannot affect you now. Mary and I and the forthcoming Avonal pair have terminated their negative influence on Earth and their reign in spirit. Now all evil is self-contained, passed on from your parents to yourself, for you take on and do whatever you want with in your life. There are no other outside evil forces or influences affecting you without your say so, and those in spirit who are still of a negative mind, can only come to you and evilly affect you if you want them to. If you don't, they are powerless to interfere with you. You only have to not want such interference from evil spirits, and they will not bother you. Many people say they do not want the influence from such spirits, yet continue to be bothered by them, seemingly unable to get away from them, even claiming to be *possessed* by them, with these spirits always wanting to speak to them and tell them what to do. But these people are not being truthful with themselves. For even though they say they do not want such negative influences about them, they must still in some part of themselves want it, otherwise the spirits would not come. It is the Law. And such people if they do truly want to be rid of their bad attending spirits, need to start honouring, accepting and speaking about all their bad feelings to do with them, all whilst seeking the truth of why these *bad* spirits are coming to them. You have to remember that what you say you want on the surface might not necessarily be what you are wanting on deeper and more life determining levels within you. It's easy to not want something with your mind, but deeper within you, you secretly do want the attention, even if it is negative and makes you feel bad. Remember it's always your negative unloving childhood patterns that are governing your adult life, not just what your mind wants. And to expose these hidden deeper levels is what Mary and I are helping you understand regarding the importance of wanting to find out the truth of what is really going on within you.

When your life does things to you that you don't want and makes you feel bad, it does so because of these deeper life determining forces – composed of beliefs and behaviours established through your childhood, all of which are repressed within you; all of which you are unconscious of. And your Healing is designed to make you conscious of them, so you can decide as to whether or not you do want your life conditioned by these forces.

As hard as it might be to understand, you are willing all the bad things to happen to you that do happen in your life. Your soul is making them happen; the Father and Mother are making them happen, all so you can feel bad, and through these bad feelings find the truth of why you want it like this. And as your soul is you, it's your responsibility to want to honour these bad feelings, to gradually close the gap between you and your soul. Eventually you'll get to the point by which you will know and perceive why your soul is manifesting what it is for you. You will be living fully present and expressive of the moment, and the truth will come to you as you experience it. There will not need to be a delay between you having an experience and feeling the feelings it generates, and the truth of these feelings coming up within you. You will be able to live, once you've completed your Soul-Healing, directly experiencing the truth in each moment through your feelings, and when you do, then you will feel satisfied and purposeful in life.

And why the Mother and Father allow bad things to happen to you; why They organise them to occur,

is because They are honouring your deeper unconscious life determining patterns – those negatively formed in your unloving family life. They are helping you get what you want, that is, what your negative pattern wants – what your evil state wants. They love you so much They are prepared to, and do help you, maintain your evil state, all so you can experience all you, want in it. They have even created you to have a negative beginning. If you want to be self-glorifying and self-gratifying and indulge in all your evil sinful ways, They won't stand in your way, They are even making you be this way. They allow you to freely express yourself, all your badness, because they love you unconditionally – They want to you experience it. So when you choose to stop hurting yourself, then They will help you to see the truth of these negative patterns. When you want to give up, They will help you. Bad things will still have to happen to you right through your Healing, because until you're completely healed you will have negative determining patterns, but these bad things will lessen as you progress, as you won't need them to impact as harshly on you the more receptive and open you become to your bad feelings. And the quicker you can accept and express your bad feelings, and find the truth of them, the less amount of time you'll need with the bad experience persisting making you feel bad. Your parents hurt you, and you took over hurting yourself from them. That is what you do as a child: learn and absorb all that your parents are. You learn to do to yourself what they did to you. You treat yourself as they treated you. And so long as you persist in living in this negative unloving state, the Mother and Father will comply with your wishes. This is why God allows bad things to keep happening. If you want God to stop making bad things happen, then you have to stop them happening within yourself, and God will comply with these wishes.

You are taught that life is up to you, to make it how you want it to be. It is all you, you, you. No one else exists or matters. It's all for you. You cannot conceive of giving your will over to another, for then what would you be – nothing more than a slave? And even if you want to live God's Will, still you fear giving up your own freedom and becoming a slave to God. And what if God asks you to do something you don't want to do, what will happen then? How can you say no to God; and if you don't do what God says, how angry will He be and what sort of recompense will He ask of you? What will His punishment be like? God is very scary when you don't believe He is all-loving, believing He is capable of extreme wrath. But this God is only a God that is like your parents. To make Him as your parents were you have judged Him by all you know them to be. And so if they treated you harshly, of course you would expect God to do the same; and if they loved you or you believe they did, then of course you will believe He loves you; and if they made you feel unloved but somewhere you heard God wasn't like them, then you may believe God to be the opposite and all-loving.

As a child you look to your parents to love you, and as you don't know anything else but them, so they *are* god. And as you grow up, innately you feel you are a child of God's so you want God to love you. And you are told God does love you and you accept this, but the trouble is, you are unconsciously looking and relating to God through the eyes of how you relate to your parents. Your parents and your relationship with them stand between you and God. And if it doesn't match up, then it can cause problems or cause you to see God incorrectly. And so you won't really know what you do truly feel about God until you have healed everything to do with your parents.

It is also because you look to your parents – but your parents failed you in their love – that something like the church can bring itself between you and God, acting just as if it is another parent telling you how to be and what you should do, and how you should relate to God; and telling you what God is asking of you. So you have to get rid of them both, your parents and the church, and anything else that stands in the way of you having a true relationship with the Mother and Father. And until you do, no matter what you think or feel about God, it will still be heavily conditioned by what you think and feel about your parents. And possibly a lot of that deep conditioning won't become apparent until you're well along in

your Healing.

When you have found the true and real you, and can relate to God truly, then willingly you will want to submit to Their Will, because you will feel that it will only bring you more good feelings and all the love you need. But until you've completed your Healing, this will remain only a belief, an aim or desire, something possibly achievable, and something you can long for.

Those people who claim God is in control of their lives telling them what to do and how to be, have only replaced their parents with Him. They still want to be controlled, but just not by their parents. They didn't like the control their parents had over them, so delude themselves into believing they have shrugged off such parental control replacing it with God. And God has much more authority than their parents, and they have chosen God, when they didn't choose their parents, so they feel they have more power by being able to control their own life. But they haven't changed anything. They are still powerless, and by committing themselves to God in this way, they are only actually committing themselves further to their parents.

Many people become very disillusioned when they come into spirit believing that they have been living a good and true life, all according to how God wanted them to live. When they find they need to ask Them for Their Love to ascend and need to do their Soul-Healing, and realise that all they were doing that they thought was good and true, was merely another version of what their parents made them do, they feel they have wasted so much life. They feel so disappointed and so despondent when they see that all their so-called *good-works* have been nothing more than doing what they unconsciously believed their parents wanted them to do. To go off and be a missionary converting the heathens to the way of the church is nothing more than doing something you believe would please your parents (whether you are aware of such belief or not). It isn't anything about what God wanted. It is all a terrible waste and a big mistake, because now such *well-meaning* people have interfered with so many people, forcing their way, the way of their parents, on innocent ignorant people who didn't know any better. They did to these people just what their parents did to them. The child is the innocent, primitive, a newly emerging person, that needs to be respected and allowed to fully express itself and grow up freely, choosing for itself how to live as an adult. It doesn't need or want its parents imposing by force or threat their way on it, all to its own creative detriment. It wants to be free to choose its parents way, but only if that way makes it feel good. And if its parents do make it feel good, then of course it will copy and absorb all that they are, able in turn to make others feel good. And it will do the same if its parents force it to follow them making it become unloving like them, making other people feel bad.

To go out there and spread your parent's way all over everyone and everything, calling it doing God's Will and being a faithful supporter of the church, is not a nice insight to have and wake up to. To realise it was all an act of evil, of doing something that was very wrong; taking over another person's life and making them be how you want them to be, and causes many spirits to break down in shame, guilt and humiliation. No one really wants to wreck another person's life, not even parents. They don't want to impose evil on their own children, but in their ignorance, do all day long. It's a shocking thing to wake up to and face when you start seeing the truth – for both parent and child. You believed you were so well meaning, when all you have done is the complete opposite. It is completely shattering to see how misguided you were; but it's understandable, you knew nothing else, and forgiveness can be found within yourself as you progress in doing your Healing. All is not lost; it's only just a beginning to start to come clean. All will work out in the end, even for those you have hurt. For as you will see: truth will heal all.

That is all I want to say on this for now James, but I will answer that question you had as to whether Gabriel has written to humanity through a mortal soul. Gabriel, the real wonderful Angel of Light and his counterpart (partner), have never *written*, as we are doing James: to a mortal revealing truth. And they

never will. They have had occasion to commune and *write* passing on certain information, but not truth. They cannot reveal truth, as it is not their place. Truth revelation is reserved for the Daughters and Sons of Truth. Angels can elaborate on what has gone before, and unless they have themselves fallen from grace, will only elaborate on what is true.

Many souls on Earth who have claimed to be spoken to by angels, have not, they have only communicated with mind spirits pretending to be angels. It's easy for such spirits to project *angelic feelings* or some *white light*, all to affect belief in the ignorant and often gullible person, that it is an angel speaking to them.

When there were fallen angels that could speak to humanity, before Mary and my coming, many mortals did commune with them, but still such angels only told people what they wanted to hear, they didn't talk about anything to do with truth.

If an angel falls, it will only fall due to the influences of a wayward Son or Daughter of Truth who they work with. Those that fell following Lucifer and his partner could only support all they said. Such evil angels, couldn't for example, go off and lead their own rebellion. Rebellions are rebellions against the Truth, so brought about by Daughter's and Son's of Truth. Angels never rebel openly themselves, they are too pure of mind and of service to the truth – to the Daughter's and Son's of Truth – to do so.

Angels are the most beautiful mind creations, and being of mind, follow the allegiance of the Infinite Daughter (Mind) who's chosen to eternally and faithfully serve the Truth, the Eternal Son, and all Sons and Daughters of that Son. They are the mind serving the truth, or put another way: the mind serving the heart and feelings. And they reflect, or show to you, how your mind will perfectly, eternally and faithfully serve your heart, your truth, when it is healed; being: true, pure, perfect and positive.

If people claim to be speaking with an angel, look to see the information and truth they are speaking about. And if it is not in line with what Mary and I are teaching you about the Mother and Father, Their Love and your Soul-Healing, then look again. There are no fallen angels anymore at liberty to negatively influence people or mind spirits. There too were removed by Mary's and my coming to Earth. All the fallen angels of the Rebellion have been 'sent for rehabilitation'.

Angels, for many people, hold an even higher feeling of divinity than Sons and Daughters of Truth. They are considered pure and the true messengers of God and could do no harm, but they are, as we all are, free to carry out their own mandates of creation just as they choose, albeit based on the predisposition of the Son and Daughter they serve. Not all have been so noble; but as I said, you no longer need worry about them. And why I didn't openly speak about them to Mr Padgett was because at the time it wasn't appropriate; I wanted him to remain focused on what I was revealing to him, and not to fill and busy his mind with what could potentially be distractions.

Angels, as beings in their own right, do exist, and in the higher Celestial spheres you will meet them. And one day, when humanity is well advanced in the healing of its negative mind condition, angels will be allowed to come and fraternise with people on Earth. They will do this from spirit, they will not incarnate into flesh, as some people seem to think they can, because only the sons and daughters of truth can do this.

For now the angels are kept separate from you. They are with you, and everyone is served by them, just not too personally. It wouldn't be good for many *younger* (less experienced) angels to be continually subjected to the negative unloving evil minds of mortals, so they remain at a distance. As you progress through your Healing and lessen the impact and effects of your negative mind, then your angelic pair will come closer. And it is quite conceivable that many people will openly commune with their Angelic Guardians. If this is to be so for you, when you are ready, they will make themselves known to you.

I will finish now James. I too thank you once again, Jesus.

(15/4/03)

Mary.

We can see how hard it is for you trying to understand and reconcile how different you are from these people you are reading about. On the surface they seem to be so loving and wanting so much to live God's Will; and according to them, He is even speaking to them and giving them all sorts of help and guidance in their lives. They seem to enjoy wonderful relationships with each other, their families and all who come their way, being so confident in themselves. Their lives are full of giving and receiving, being filled with all sorts of goodness and happiness. And yet we tell you that they are not living God's Will, and in many ways are no better off than you, even though you feel the complete opposite to them: without any love in your life, no goodness, no giving and receiving, no self-confidence, no wonderful relationship with yourself, your family or anyone else. These people to you James appear to be very happy in their lives; they have all they want, more than enough, whereas you have nothing hardly able to scrape along and get by, having to rely on the generosity of the government to see you through. And yet in your mind you question what I say: how can these people be like you?

The truth is James, they are not like you, not at least on the surface, as you are living more true to your negative and unloved state of mind without any pretence. These people appear happy and successful, and with God on their side, but I assure you it's all superficial. As children they were given the opportunity to believe they had power, and if they obey *God's Will* by honouring their church, then that power remains theirs to be used however they want to use it. So they invest all their time and energy into believing they are doing all the right things by God, and they seem to be rewarded for their efforts. But it's not all that simple. Deeper within each of these people they don't feel as confident and happy and powerful as they outwardly project. And they have to keep doing all sorts of mind-strengthening things, like ardent prayer to God, and adhering to all the church says, religiously reading their bible, to maintain their front of happiness and love. And if these people were to give up that way of delusional life, and do their Soul-Healing trying to live true to all they feel, then their life I assure would very quickly fall apart, as they accepted their repressed childhood feelings of powerlessness and feeling unloved. And God looks after them in their negative state, just as They look after you in yours.

But James let me point this out to you: you are in many ways much better off than them, even though you feel your life is a complete disaster. You are at least longing for and partaking of God's Divine Love, and you are doing your Soul-Healing. You want to know the truth of your negative state – they don't. They don't want to know about any bad feelings, and all their prayer is designed to keep their bad feelings denied, ensuring that they ONLY feel good. Do you see just how hard they have to work at maintaining their false existence? They ritually adhere to all their beliefs; their days are filled with continual prayer to God helping them feel they are being obedient, so God will continue to favour them. They believe getting their own way, getting what they want, getting what they prayed for, all of which are material things and some elements of faith, are rewards for their good work; but they are not growing in truth, and not achieving anything in life based on it. You are achieving a great deal in life based on truth. Your truth is showing you how unloving and rebellious you are, and that is very good. You have nothing materially compared to these people, and yet you have truth. And I assure you truth is something of a far greater reward for your own endeavours than what they are getting. And the Mother and Father will ensure you have enough money to put food on the table and keep a roof over your head, but not so much as to ease up on the pressures that having very little money exerts on you, so as to keep helping you to bring up the bad feelings you need to enable you to grow in more truth – the truth from doing your Healing.

These people are very heavily bound up in their minds control. And with everyday they live more like

this, they are giving their minds more control over themselves. They are reinforcing their erroneous beliefs as good things happen and as they feel good, believing God is very pleased with them and they are living the right way as deemed by God. And they feel superior to people who are not living as they do. So to give up these ways, to understand that this way of life isn't good for their soul, and all these so-called good things aren't really making them feel truly good – and are only making them feel good because they are keeping their underlying constantly threatening bad feelings at bay – will be very hard to do. Most of these people I would imagine will carry on as they are, and keep living this way when they move into spirit. And there they will remain trapped within the the mind worlds deep in their religious sector, totally unaware that how they are living is wrong and actually detrimental and damaging to their soul. And while they are content and happy in their deluded live, people like you will have embraced the Divine Love, submitted to their bad feelings, have given up all pretence, and grown in truth far beyond the mind worlds. So I ask you, which life would you like? The one that seems to be *successful* but is killing your soul; or the one that is a *failure* in the eyes of the negative system, but is regenerating your soul? So aren't you happy having a nothing life James?

So James, as difficult as it is, keep going, keep allowing yourself to feel as bad as your bad feelings make you feel. Keep allowing yourself to feel depressed, miserable and like you have a nothing life, because you have more of a true and real life than these other people do. It's not what is on the surface that counts: it's how true you live to your feelings that matters. Nothing else does, all the rest is only secondary. And if you want to compare your life with the lives of these other people, you can, but it won't help you understand your own situation, because you are living in a totally different way to them. You may as well be living in a different country and speaking another language and living different customs; or better still, you may as well be living on another planet. Does that cheer you up? I hope not. I hope it makes you feel even worse about yourself, as you understand that you will never fit into these people's lives. You have changed too much and you can't go back. You tried to live a similar life, your version of it; your family wanted all happiness, good feelings and love, but for you such falseness didn't make you happy, and now you are plodding your way along to find true happiness: happiness that flows from truth, and not a contrived artificial happiness derived from an unfeeling, unloving mind that's in rebellion against your true self, entrenched in feeling denial.

Everyday you progress in your Healing you are breaking down your controlling mind. Everyday these people progress in their lives believing they are truly living God's Will, they are cementing their negative minds control more rigidly over themselves. And as they do this, it's right that they believe they feel good because their mind feels happy, it is getting its way – it is controlling them; so it gives them false feelings of happiness, security and love. And this is what Jesus and I want you to see: that so much of what you call happiness and love. is false. It's mind-derived, mind-controlled, mind-forced; it's feelings that are controlled by your mind instead of feelings that are free to be as they want to be without anything or anyone telling or dictating to them how to be. The feeling controlling mind is nothing more than your parents control over you encapsulated in your mind. So these people are enjoying the control their parents exerted over them, now within their deluded beliefs that they are the masters of their own destiny. They are fooling themselves very badly, and if they wake up to it, they will feel devastated that they have lied to themselves for so long, pretending to be something they are not.

And you can also see that in reality, it has nothing to do with living God's Will or not. They are living the will of their parents and it's manifesting in their beliefs that they are doing God's work. But sadly they are still only doing what their parents told them to do. Only, because they are now adults and are doing adult things, they don't see the similarities and connections, and they don't allow themselves to feel the same feelings as they felt during their early childhoods. And they would have to do their Healing to see the truth for themselves: that what I am saying, is true. And up until such time, they would

vehemently refuse all suggestions that their way of life was wrong and not living God's Will. So it's going to take their soul, bringing about a lot of harsh experiences, to wake them up when it's time for them to start letting go and face their feeling denial.

I will add here, that many people in one way or another believe they are living God's will, even people now on Earth who have partaken of the Divine Love. However, technically, no one is living His or Her Will until they have healed ALL their soul denial – all their repressed childhood feelings – and with the help of Their Divine Love. Up until then you can believe whatever you want, but your level of truth shows up your falseness and error. As I have told you, God will help you in your negative state, just as They will help you out of it. So just because things seem to be going well for you doesn't necessarily mean you are living God's Will. It only means you are happy with how your life and God are manifesting your negative self-denial patterns for you. It is much better if things go bad for you, and you accept and express and seek the truth of the bad feelings that arise; this is much more in keeping with what God is asking of you.

James, while we are on this topic about the artificialness of family love and happiness, as you were just making lunch, your neighbours were having a family get together. You heard their merriness, happy raised voices suggesting they were all glad to be together, happy to do nothing else with their day other than enjoy each other's company. And yet are they truly happy?

Are they coming together out of sheer delight in being together, wanting to do nothing more than enjoy each others company; or, is there a sense of obligation because they are celebrating one of the family members birthdays? If you went and asked each of them, would they say that of all things they enjoy the most, they want to be at this get-together; or would they, if they had half a chance and were able to be honest, want to be doing other things?

Some families enjoy their own company more than anyone else's. They feel secure and happy within the familiar environment, and it's just this I want to draw your attention to, because when one is in the environment of the familiar, then one often feels most secure. You know from how you used to be with your school friends James, when you were together, something within you could sort of relax, you could just slot into your role, as you did in your family, and nothing was asked of you. You were never challenged, you felt safe and secure, never threatened, so you believed you felt loved and happy. But where you really happy in these situations, no, you weren't, as you could always feel deeper unrest within you; a feeling like there should be something more to life than just meeting with your friends or family. And yet you pushed these uncomfortable bad feelings aside as fast as they came up, and pretended that you enjoyed being at the family get-togethers. Certainly you got something out of the experiences, but it wasn't what you'd call fulfilling, not on a spiritual level. It was okay to occasionally slot back into your old familiar ways and patterns, those you'd developed and perfected since childhood, but all you were doing was allowing your mind to take over while you rested back knowing nothing out of the ordinary was going to happen. It was all safe and predictable, all self-denying circuits running on automatic.

And this false sense of security gave you the misguided belief that you loved your friends and family, when compared to how you feel now, having brought out all you were repressing, you no longer want to have anything to do with those friends or your family. And this truth was there all along; only you refused to see it. Now you are seeing it, and it's just you and Marion living together trying not to pretend, every day challenging your controlling mental beliefs with your feelings, and slowly giving up all that makes you feel bad.

So do you see again, that it's not just what's on the surface, it's what is going on underneath that is important. And this is what I want to point out to you, helping you to think more about it and see how it makes you feel.

So many people pray to Jesus believing they love him and the Father as one. And yet they do not ask him personally to show them the truth they should live or the way to God. They do not long sincerely for the truth, and aren't prepared to step outside their faith or question anything about their traditions and beliefs. However, it is not enough to rely on tradition and belief alone.

I cannot tell you how strong a hold the church has on those who give over to it and the Bible. It is crippling their soul even though they sound as though they love Jesus and God more than anything or anyone else; and so much so, that they would die for them and their faith. But what about myself? How do it figure in it, and the Heavenly Mother as well? What about the rest of the truth that is not in the Bible? One book cannot contain the whole truth of Creation. Look at how much truth is contained in this one book of your's James we're currently writing together, compared to the smidgen of truth contained within the Bible. Imagine if all the Christians were as fanatical over this book of your's James, with them all dissecting very part wanting to milk every drop of truth, insight and information from it as they were doing their Healing, wanting to see if the truth they were revealing to themselves through their feelings matched up with what Jesus and I are imparting to you.

If the Bible was used as a starting point from which you would quickly move on, then it might have some small merit, but to limit your whole life's growth to it, is absurd. So many souls, countless numbers, come into the spirit worlds having put all their life's conviction into the Bible – it has been their whole life, their whole world. And it is terribly difficult to tear themselves away. Fewer practising Christians enter into the Divine Love Mansion Worlds compared to all other mind spirits, and yet more Christians of the mind worlds and on Earth contain some Divine Love in their soul. It's ironic that Christians who purport to love God, do, and have received some Divine Love through a sincere longing to God for that Love, and yet they refuse to do anything further that God wants, namely, grow in truth. They refuse to confront the churches beliefs and their own childhood control, and seek the true way of God – the true way of their feelings. And yet many heathens who love God in other forms than that of a Heavenly Father and have not received any Divine Love, are far more open to the positive influences of the higher Divine Love spirits. So can you see that just having Divine Love in your soul, doesn't mean you are instantly divine, all-loving and living the Will of God; all it means is you have some Divine Love in your soul, and it is waiting to help you with your Soul-Healing when you choose to face the truth of yourself.

Divine Love of itself doesn't heal your soul; your longing for the truth with all your heart and soul, and your preparedness to give up all that is wrong, all by looking to your feelings, is what heals your soul of its evil negative state. The truth perfects your Natural love allowing the Divine Love to them come in and shed its transforming – divining – light over it, and all through you. The Divine Love allows you to progress closer to Paradise the source of such Light and Love. And without it you wouldn't be able to ascend your way up through the heavens growing in truth. But all of this only begins to happen ONCE you've started your Soul-Healing.

So don't be fooled into believing that just because you are partaking of the Divine Love you are on your way to Paradise, healing and transforming your soul. For as I said, that won't happen until you start your Soul-Healing and your true growth of truth. Until you start to live earnestly, longing for the truth of all you feel.

Your world would be in a much better state had you lost Jesus' truth all together, and if he was just considered some mystic who came and said some things, had a hard time, and left the hard way. It would have been better had he become something of a myth with no real identify. Then those who did sincerely want to seek him would want to know him in person, for the person he is; and find out for themselves if he is real and what it was he did teach, and was it relevant to their lives. Then Jesus' Spirit of Truth could

freely function, and they might have been able to follow their feelings being led naturally to the truth. The people who have never given Jesus much thought and come to the Divine Love with an open mind, often readily accept he and I because they can more easily feel the impact of our Spirits of Truth on them. They can feel, and as a result know, we are who we say we are, without all the preconceived beliefs, prejudice and expectation of such beliefs.

The Bible, because it was constructed by negative minds and for negative and evil purposes, can easily be used as a controlling force, especially with little children. And as you know, once you have been interfered with as a child, and that negative pattern becomes a part of your mind's belief and behavioural system, then you accept it like you accept your parents: as if it were good, right and true. And it then takes a lot to shake and shatter such a foundation of falseness. Your whole will clings to it not wanting to give it up, because if it does, then what will happen, how will you live life?

You are also correct James in your conclusions that what these God-fearing Christians believe: the energy that descends and makes them feel like jumping up into the air and praising God, or making them burst out speaking in tongues, is all controlled by spirits in the mind worlds. Undoubtedly the Holy Spirit does come to some who are sincere in their longing for God's Love, even bringing a similar feeling of descending and moving into them, but it will not make you jump with praise or speak in tongues.

You read that the language they speak when speaking in tongues is ancient, but it's not. It's not a language of itself, that being something humanity has ever spoken. It's a contrived 'language', if you want to call it that, inspired by the mind spirits as a part of their controlling measures over their faithful. It began many years ago by ancient spirits that lived before Machiventa came, and it has been used ever since. It generates an extraordinary feeling, and when spoken, because it seems out of this world, and they want to believe it is the Holy Spirit or God speaking to them, then that is what it is to them. If you were to experience it James, you'd feel it as an invasive energy descending on you, wanting you to give into it, open your mouth, and speak. The spirits controlling it deliver the whole package to the willing and ignorant receiver. But you wouldn't submit to it, your mind would reject it, your truth would make you react to it, as if an allergic reaction. I'm afraid James, you'd be no good, nothing but a failure (yet again), as one of these Christians. And I think you'd end up rather tongue-tied!

A part of its appeal is it gives the recipient a feeling of power, and that they have joined something of a special and secret club. As for the hidden messages given, well that's up to interpretation by the one who can *translate* the special language, nothing more really than how charlatan clairvoyants conduct business.

Receiving visions, prophecy, specific instruction from God, spirits or any other source, is a thrill, but it should be kept in perspective: Why do you want to experience such things? Has it got something to do with attaining power? And if so, why?

As you are seeing James, such things can actually be more of a hindrance, a distraction, than a benefit. These things can easily tie up your mind, helping you to suppress and deny your bad feelings: it's much nicer to think and dream about a better future than it is to face what you are feeling now, particularly if your feelings now are bad ones.

And really, what good is it going to do you knowing the future? You can't live it until it happens, and even when it arrives you won't know how you're going to feel. It might turn out to be the good thing you wanted it to be; it might turn out to be even better than expected; and it might turn out to be the very opposite. Be wary of the allurements of wanting to be a vision-seer, a clairvoyant, a speaker with spirits, a seer of the unseen. It might all be that it's only another way for your mind to help make you feel more important, special, one to be listened to, and all because your family and parents made you feel

unimportant, not special, and didn't listen to you.

You'll find that as you advance in your Healing, you'll naturally sense and become perceptively aware of future things, not like a vision or prophesy, but simply because your soul perceptions of truth are expanding and you're able to accommodate more of the subtleties of experience, some of the higher or inner emotional and mental planes that previously you were ignorant of. So in a way you can determine something of the future; however, in doing so, it will all be in harmony with, and even helping you to feel, your current feelings. And such perceptions won't get in the way taking over, they will be just a part of natural life, of living with a greater awareness of self and all things.

Jesus and I can utilise this facility within us to *open out* our soul-perceptions and perceive along time. We can therefore know or have access to a lot of the future of people and spirits, individually and collectively. It's just a part of the truth that comes to us in response to the level of truth we are living. We are just provided with and given access to that level and amount of information, all so we can live true to the truth we are currently living, so we can accept our feelings and see what they are telling us.

I can soul-perceive the remainder of your life James. I could tell you what is going to happen, but I won't because I don't want to interfere in it. I don't want to take anything away from you. You are to remain free to feel everything as it happens, and live according to those feelings. And as you advance in truth (and this you can sense is already beginning to happen), so too can your soul-perceive your own life, you can get some idea of where you are going and why. And more will come to you until your soul fully opens up reconnecting back with you, its long lost personality – the real and true you; and then it can reveal to you all you need to know at any given time.

I am going to stop here James. Mary. However, as I can sense you still want to type, Jesus is going take over. He'll speak about the Holy Spirit and healing.

Jesus.

The Holy Spirit will not heal you or others; it does not do this. There are other universal personalities who will affect such healings if they are called for by the Father and Mother. There are, as you know, many in spirit in both the mind and Divine Love Mansion Worlds capable of doing such healing. And then there are the Angels. They are very strong in their abilities to do things with the mind, and they can affect some very strong influences on you if it is so asked of by your Heavenly Parents.

All of the healing I did when on Earth was angelic. None of it was done by spirits. Spirits did participate in secondary healings, and healing that was instigated and conducted through other people and healers, but everything pertaining directly to me was angelic inspired and initiated. The angels all worked in full accordance with the Mother and Father's Will doing what They asked of them. And not what I asked, as I didn't ask. It was the largest display of coordinated angelic involvement that this world has seen to date. Occasionally in very specific and rare instances the angels have done some healing over the subsequent years, as had they during the preceding ones, but compared to all those who felt their influence when I walked amongst the people, nothing has been experienced since like it.

The angels come to do the Mother and Father's bidding in such a big and open display when they accompany the descending Paradise Sons and Daughters. A display, mind you, that only a few spirits and mortals with second-sight might be able to glimpse transpiring, all depending on their level of truth. And I will leave it to your imagination as to what this potentially means now you have been told that another high Son and Daughter are here in flesh.

This Angelic Healing is beyond anything spirits in the Mansion Worlds or Celestial spheres can do. It

is completely separate in that virtually anything is possible. However, all that they will do, as instructed by the Father and Mother, will be done only to help with people's soul development. There is always more to a physical, emotional, mental or spiritual healing, so far as the angels are concerned, than there is as far as any well-meaning spirit might do. There are always higher repercussions with the angelic influences; and many people, as Mary told you, who benefited from their *angelic touch* during my time on Earth, came into spirit willing and eager to know all they could about the Father and His Love, for they truly felt they had been touched by Him.

Many people who have received a healing from spirits, and especially those from the mind worlds, believe that it has been God who has healed them for some reason or another, showing His favour and mercy; and often when they arrive in spirit wanting to thank Him and discover it was only spirits who affected the healing *in God's name*; and because it wasn't God Himself, or an angel, are disappointed. But when those people angelically healed during my time on Earth found out they were specifically healed by the angels who can only act upon God's Command, they were even more ecstatic, overtaken by the whole romance of it all, and feeling very special indeed.

If the spirits were to declare themselves for who they are, and did not try to pretend to be God, then you know where you stand and can seek their help if you so desire it. But to be told it was *God's Will* or it was done *by the power of God*, can lead to one being easily misled and often feeling cheated that it wasn't God after all who did it.

The angels have a far greater scope in which they can do their work, and really they are only limited by what the Mother and Father ask of them. When asked by their Heavenly Parents, they will act, and many times during my Earth ministry I was surprised at what took place. I had no idea what to expect. The Father told me that I was to leave all such things to Him. This I did willingly, as I didn't want to take on the responsibility of who got healed and who did not. And just as important as it was for those who did get healed, so too was it equally important for those who wanted to be healed but were not, for they had to ask themselves why not, and why were they not in *favour* with God. Many people who came into spirit wanted to sincerely know the answer to this question and were led to Him and Their Divine Love.

I have never given a personal healing on Earth or in spirit. The Mother and Father have done it all in accordance with Their wishes. All these people who believe in the Bible and pray to me or speak to me or believe God is healing them in my name; or in my name are appealing to God and He is answering them, are mistaken in giving me their thanks and gratitude, for I play no part in it at all. I have nothing to do with those of such beliefs because they are not striving to live true to Mary and my Spirits of Truth, and so I am not drawn to them.

Such people are usually very happy and content with their beliefs in the Bible or their religious texts, and they believe that they don't need to know any *real* truth being content with *false* truth. What transpires during miraculous healing sessions that many people have experienced, often doesn't even include the Father or his angels. All such wonders being achieved by the attending mind spirits in the mind Mansion Worlds. The more people band together on Earth wanting His help offering up their minds in praise and prayer, all whilst believing and living erroneously, the more they are allowing those spirits in the mind worlds, equally of like mind and erroneous belief, the ability to demonstrate their mind powers and perform such healings. Such healings have nothing to do with God, as miraculous as they might seem. It is the energy and intention from these mind spirits that people feel, not the presence of the Holy Spirit or of myself, or even of the Father or His love.

The Father and Mother comply with the desires of the mind spirits, just as what I have said regarding Their complying with peoples negative mind desires on Earth. They allow them to go on fighting their battle against evil and seeking the redemption of all souls, allowing them to help spread *The Word*, trying

to *save* all souls from darkness who have not as yet been *saved*. If this is what they believe they want to do, The Mother and Father will support and guide and love them in it. But still, it is not Their true way. The Mother and Father are not actually being truly asked for love and help – no longings are true for Their Divine Love or to find the whole truth of the person's soul. People just want to believe that the way of their church is right, and such miracles are the proof, all of which only serves to keep them rigidly cemented in their negative states. They are demanding that God be how they want God to be, and that God does what they want God to do; they are maintaining the control and not truly submitting to God through their feelings.

Such people are not concerned about knowing why they feel doubts, fear and anger; and why at times they seem to have bad times, where things don't go easily how they want them to – when they are *tested*. They do not want to know the truth of these bad feelings, and they certainly do not want to go into all the underlying bad feelings discovering how much power their parents have had over them as children, and how traumatised they are because of this. They do not want to break the family traditions and age old beliefs smashing their families up, as would happen if they did not keep up the pretence of being a loving family held together by their faith in the scriptures. They are very self-deluded, to live so intently with a book as one's only guide, instead of one's feelings. This means you are living a false life of false love and are certainly not striving openly for the Truth. Such people might feel a great *love* and receive help from such spirits, but they still don't want to cast it all aside and dig deep into themselves to see what really is going on, what they really are feeling. It is much easier to try and rid oneself of bad feelings, feelings of faults and doubt and negative words in their head, by accusing Satan, or saying it's the work of the Devil, desperately driving with their minds to increase their faith and conviction in their beliefs, doing all they can to protect themselves by keeping their dreaded evil bad feelings away. It is what they were made to do as children, and so as adults still have do the same – it is their negative mind pattern, they can't do anything else.

The Mother and Father will only give you what you need, and that is: WHAT YOUR SOUL NEEDS, and NOT your mind. They are always operating on levels of reality that far exceed anything you are aware of, and for Them time is of no meaning, and yet They always function in perfect time.

The angelic healings are an outright gift to humanity. If you were of a positive mind you would feel the Father and Mother's Love you with, and would not need such a gift, knowing that there was no greater gift than Their Divine Love.

It is strange how I am remembered more for that which I did not do, the spontaneous healings, than I am for the truth I spoke. I was just a witness to such events, as we all were. The angels are living demonstrations of the wonders of the mind and all it can do; whereas all I spoke and lived was a demonstration of the truth – that truth of a man. And you can see by the lack of truth that has remained, compared to the desire to be healed in such a miraculous way, that the truth is something that needs to be worked at and does not just come surprisingly out of nowhere.

To suddenly be miraculously healed by an angel, is, as one would imagine, quite an experience. And many that were healed, are still, even to this day, in wonder over it all. It is definitely something they will never forget, and they all feel very blessed indeed. But also remember they weren't healed of their childhood repression. No angel will take that experience away from you. They were healed of major impediments (physical, emotional, mental, spiritual and psychic) that were interfering with their natural ability to do their Soul-Healing.

The Angels as a whole, from the lowest to the highest, are indeed a wonder to behold. They are so different to us. Still James I marvel at their abilities, as I see what they are called on to do throughout Mary's and my universe. They are a startling revelation of the Mind. They are in many ways so different from us sons and daughters of truth. I am still awe struck with some of what I see in Creation. And I

haven't seen all of it, not by a long way. Occasionally Mary and I leave Nebadon and travel to other universes, or other parts of Creation, and always we are presented with new wonders to behold. I know it is difficult for you, but when you start your investigations of the universe without limitation or restriction, truly you will see the magnificence of our Heavenly Parents, and you will see it everywhere and it will always be more startling, even more startling than it is you being a soul expressing yourself through your physical body.

Now that the rebellious-mind isolation of humanity is coming to an end, more of everything from spirit will gradually be presented to people over the ages to come. Increasingly will those of future be able to absorb the wonders from the inner realms as they live truer to themselves, being able to respect and honour all of Creation, and especially the very earth under their feet. Such inner secrets will not be revealed before humanity learns how to live in harmony with the natural world, in harmony with themselves; then once this has been achieved, so much more will open up. For now however, it is truth you need, and plenty of it, so as to get at least the right perspective on things, and to get some idea as to what direction you want to head. For so many years humanity has been going around in circles, deluding itself it is getting somewhere. It will be so good to see the brave ones begin to set off armed with truth and start to live in earnest with the Mother and Father, just as They truly want you to.

The destiny of humanity is for all souls to partake of our Heavenly Mother and Father's Love, as I have revealed and foretold; and as Mary is revealing: for all souls of a negative mind and will to do their Soul-Healing. Humanity does not understand the soul. It is the hidden mystery. But understanding and appreciation will come as people start to receive the Father and Mother's Love and liberate their soul with Truth. This will pave the way for new relationships with everything – every part of life as you know it. And these relationships will be all loving and positive and very expansive. This is the new *spirit* that is dawning.

That is all I want to say for now James. We will speak to you tomorrow. Jesus.

(16/4/03)

I am with you, Jesus.

I want to speak more about God speaking to people.

The Mother and Father will occasionally speak to people, and some of the experiences recorded through history were true; and occasionally They will be very specific and tell people what to do or what to say. However, I want you to understand that this is still all within that person's negative mind state. It only happens in accordance with and adherence to an individual's beliefs and behavioural patterns. And mostly such *messages* only serve to further that person's reliance on their negative mind, serving as something of an affirmation that they are heading in the right direction, when in fact they are only heading further away from their soul. The Mother and Father can only interact with us according to – absolutely honouring – our mind and will circuits and the level of truth we are living. So if you are living untrue, They will help you to further your untruth, if that is what you want. If you are striving to live true and doing your Soul-Healing, They will help you progress along this path.

Just because God speaks to someone doesn't automatically mean that that person is God-inspired and can't do any wrong, with all that is said being truth, should be believed outright. It only means that God is speaking to that individual for very specific reasons, and it's for the individual to find out the truth of these reasons. It doesn't mean one is to rush off and make a new religion based on what has been said, but it does mean one should try and honestly feel what being told such things makes one feel, and then strive to uncover the truth of such feelings.

Mary and I are only concerned about the truth and the advancement and care of one's soul. We want you to understand all the dynamics involved so far as men and women can relate to God. If you want God to help you in your religious conviction in the religion you have chosen to be a part of, They will. If you ask Them to help you with your business, They will; but it will all be in keeping with the needs of your negative mind state and the requirements of your soul. You might ask for help assuming they will make your business succeed, only to have it fail; They actually honouring the need of your soul and your asking them for help, only it wasn't the help you wanted, the help you were conditioning using your mind. And mostly as people don't understand that they are living untrue to themselves, God's help will further them in their quest to live untrue, because this is what they are asking God to help them with.

The onus is on us to look into our motivations for living, to find the underlying and real truth of why we do things; why we want to do things, and what we are doing and saying. You are the one's who have to take responsibility for living the correct way; and if you sincerely want to, then you can begin by longing for the Divine Love and then asking God to help you see how you are living incorrectly, in violation of Their Laws and against your own soul.

Very few individuals come to God and ask Them to show them the truth of their soul and how they can live true to it and Them. And to do so, is asking Them to help you with your Soul-Healing. And to do it you are faced with looking at all you are denying within yourself, and this is very scary. This means you will have to face and feel all your pain and childhood trauma, and few people throughout all history have wanted to face this. However things are changing, and slowly a greater awareness about the influence of one's early childhood on one's adult life is surfacing, and people are becoming more interested in and wanting to take the risk of looking for the truth of really what went on between them and their parents. They are prepared to accept they didn't feel loved by their parents, and they no longer want to pretend that everything is roses when it's not; when their own life and feelings are telling them in each moment that they feel bad, and things aren't good and they aren't feeling happy.

God is *not* in control of your life – you are, at least on the conscious personality level. On a soul level, which underpins everything, you have no say. God might give you commands, but still they will be only in accordance with your negative patterns, whilst you are of a negative mind state. Your state of being, your positive or negative mind, and hence will, determines how you are currently expressing yourself in life. You are the boss; you are the controller, even if you feel powerless and lacking in control. Still these powerless feelings are you, and they are controlling you, so you are the boss. And God won't interfere with this – with you. So this is why you need to willingly submit to God, wanting to live God's way; wanting to give up being the boss, wanting God to take over. But not to just give up and give over with God telling you when you do everything, how to be and what to say; but for you to **SUBMIT TO YOUR FEELINGS**, so you can live true to them thereby naturally living God's Will as the true expression of your soul, and by using your fully healed will to do so. By living truly and freely and fully expressing your feelings.

To give over and let God tell you what to do, is only giving over to your parents and letting them do what they have always done – tell you what to do. The *voice of God* will comply, but it will still only be the voice of your parents or parent. And by pretending it's God's voice and God's Will, may make you feel better and justified in what you are doing, even praised, but it's only praise and justification from your parents.

To free yourself from your parents, then being able to live freely with God, will and can only happen when you have completely healed your negative mind state. (Which both Mary and I have said many times now; and just to drum it in, we'll be saying it many more times: your Soul-Healing is the way for you to uncover the truth; and all else, including living true to yourself and God, comes from there.) Up until then you are still being controlled by your parental beliefs, and God is being made to fit into and comply with them. Until you are healed, you can't have an objective relationship with God, it can only be subjective based on your negative conditioning and patterning, no matter how illuminating or enlightening you might believe it's making you feel.

I can understand it might be difficult to accept that the Father and Mother would help you perpetuate your negative state when you want Them to love you and help you heal yourself, but until you are serious about living true to your feelings and really do want to do your Healing, this is how it will be. It can only be this way no matter what you want, hope, wish, or ask God to help you with. The doing of your Healing, as you James are portraying and indeed living, is the **ONLY** way in which one can align oneself with Mary's and my Spirits of Truth, which is imperative if you want to live the Truths of Divine Love. And then to invoke the Love, embrace the Father **AND** Mother and want to live at-one with Them; want to give up all the wrongness that you are, and want Them to help you see the truth of it – heal all your childhood repression, is what is required. Nothing else will achieve it no matter how intense you long, desire, wish, hope or believe.

I hope this helps you further understand the things you have been thinking about James. Keep asking me to help you, for as you know, I will respond when asked. I will not say more today, thank you – Jesus.

(17/4/03)

Hello James, I am here Jesus, and I will start by answering some more of your ponderings.

When one is confronted with negative thoughts and feelings such as doubts, fears, worries and confusion; or thoughts that seem contradictory to how you want to proceed in your life, you are being given opportunities to seek the truth within yourself as to why these thoughts and feelings have come, and why they seem to undermine what you want to do. Many people feel very threatened by such negative thoughts and feelings impacting on them – threatening to turn their world upside down. The people you have been reading about believe it is the handy work of Satan trying to take them away from feeling good, and they go to the Father desperately asking Him to banish the Devil (their bad feelings), and to help them get back to living where they are in control; feeling better and with only good feelings, with life going along according to their beliefs as to how it should be.

However, such negative thoughts and influences that come from within you (and even from without) are not the Devil or Satan or any other interfering *bad* personality. It is all yourself. As I have said, ALL the Evil Ones (including Caligastia, Daligastia and their partners), the perpetrators of the Rebellion and Default who would be called the Devil, are no longer in the spirit Mansion Worlds, so can't negatively influence you. All of these bad thoughts and feelings are the result of one's bad upbringing, and it has all been put in place during childhood and denied. The battle of good verses evil is nothing more than the inner battle raging between your bad feelings wanting to be heard and expressed, and you denying them, wanting only to feel good. Nothing more. It's all still just the fight between you and your parents, you wanting to freely express all you feel, and their not allowing you to. You are the living Rebellion and Default, it's all going on within you. It has nothing to do with the outside, and especially no outside evil influences other than your parents and unloving carers.

Instead of trying to pray these things away, or control your mind by asserting all the positive thoughts you can to override your bad feelings, it would be much better to stop and accept that it is all a part of you and should be treated with the respect that you need to give to all of yourself. Your BAD FEELINGS ARE YOU, AND AS BEING A PART OF YOU, ARE GOOD, EVEN THOUGH THEY MAKE YOU FEEL BAD AND YOU DON'T LIKE THIS. THEY ARE GOOD BECAUSE THEY SERVE A VERY IMPORTANT PURPOSE IN YOUR EXPERIENCE, SOUL GROWTH AND DEVELOPMENT, ALERTING YOU TO THE FACT THAT SOMETHING IS WRONG AND YOU NEED TO PAY ATTENTION TO THIS PART OF YOURSELF. You need to be loving to this neglected and rejected-feeling part of you. You need to be kind and caring to yourself, to accept and give yourself sympathy for feeling bad, not banishing these parts of yourself, punishing yourself for feeling bad. But it is very hard to listen to this part of your bad feeling self, and much easier to put such feelings aside. It is very difficult to call out for help – wanting to be heard, particularly when you are caught in the throws of it; however, if you can hold the principle in your mind and not try to reject your bad feelings, to embrace them and want to find the truth of why you have them, then you will gradually become more loving and accepting of yourself.

It is very important if you can accept these bad aspects of yourself rather than try all you can to keep rejecting them. They are the more harsher rejected parts of you and do contain the most pain, anger and hatred, being caused during the times when you felt the most hurt and interfered with by your parents. Their patterns of negativity you have made your own, and how you managed to deal with this rejection and turn yourself around to still believing that you love your parents and they love you, is the terrible conflict that is within you, reflected by these two opposing sides. The battle of good and evil is within you; it's not outside of you. You only pretend it is, hating and accusing the other of being evil, projecting your inner battle onto them or the world, really accusing them of doing to you what your parents did to

you on the feelings level, all as a way to keep your own bad feelings away. It's much easier to accuse another person of being the bad one rather than accusing your parents or yourself. The other person has nothing to do with your life; your parents had everything to do with your life. Your parents are the ONLY reason why you don't feel good, and blaming other people and outside influences will only delay your awakening to the truth of your relationship with your parents.

The book you were browsing through at the book shop today, which brought back the memories of other books you read before you were given some of the Padgett Messages in the book *Angelic Revelations of Divine Truth*, was speaking of the changing times currently being brought about due to cosmic rays and universal energies. The book, although wrong in its understanding of such things, was right in the fact that Creation is governed from a singular source – Light from Paradise. There comes from Paradise, the Heart of our Father and Mother's Soul, *waves* of Light, all of which affect Creation in various ways and at varying times. All of Creation is evolving according to this *Soul-Light* from Paradise, and just as this happens, so too does *light* come forth from our own soul governing your own evolution – your personal expression in Creation. Humanity, as with every individual, is being governed very specifically from Paradise in its ongoing evolution and development, and we – all of Creation – live according to this *Soul-Light*, the *Light of Creation*. The Mother and Father are the *Light of Lights* and all things shine forth from Them. Collectively, humanity, as the book said, is currently undergoing a shift in its soul-light. And the result of this can be seen on many levels and in many different ways.

Mary's and my coming to humanity presenting the *Truth of Divine Love* is a part of this shifting soul-light, happening in response to Light from Paradise through our souls. It is however a pity that such things are not properly understood, and are so badly misunderstood by those people and spirits making it all sound so confusing. And it will forever remain misunderstood as people and spirits try to interpret such things with their negative minds. With minds that are already wrong, you stand no chance of uncovering the truth, and that has been the reason why humanity has not grown in truth. And to try and look toward and understand Paradise through a mind that is rebelling against all that Paradise is – even against Paradise itself – rather defeats the whole purpose, don't you think?

As for your question to me about how did I know about the book you were looking through, and was I with you, well, no I wasn't with you in person in the earth plane, and I wasn't attending to your thoughts at the time. But I can attune myself to what you are thinking about or what has been currently on your mind – I can then even probe into your mind and its memories if I want to see the train of thought that led to what you are thinking about now, bringing myself up to date with what is going on in your mind. This is very easy for me and others of the higher levels in spirit to do. We do this a lot when we are about to speak with you just to get a feel for, and understanding about, what you are thinking and feeling – the climate of your state of being, so to speak. We leave you in privacy most of the time, especially when we know you will not be needing us immediately, but still we are always attentive to your call if you should desire to communicate at any moment. Then when we do respond to you, we *tune in* on you, being easily able to see where you're up to. Mary and I are in the very privileged position of being afforded access to the minds and feelings of every individual creature in our universe. This is a part of our ongoing close relationship with the Divine Minister. Since our incarnation on Earth, nothing restricts us from being able to do this, as we need to be able to know exactly what is happening and why, all the time. However, unless we feel the need to do it, we don't interfere with you, we completely respect your privacy; and for the most part we can know where you are and what you're doing at any given moment through our soul perceptions – we just know – so don't need to make actual mind contact. If we focus our intent on you and perceive you, we know where you are and what you're doing. Sounds easy doesn't

it? Well, it is; and we can read you like an open book if we want to, right from now, then back through all your past to conception, and even for some distance into the future. How we speak to you now is one dimensional to say the least. Really we would rather communicate directly soul to soul (soul-perception to soul-perception) with you, but we cannot do this because of the limitations that are placed on the mortal world and your level of soul-truth, particularly it being so limited because of your negative mind and will condition. And when we tune into you, we can do that from anywhere in Nebadon. We don't need to descend the Mansion Worlds to the lowest earth plane and be physically as close to you as we can. Time and space are rendered all but irrelevant when dealing directly with your mind via the Divine Minister and Her universal mind circuits.

That is all for now James. Go and feed the birds, and I will speak to you tomorrow, your loving brother, Jesus.

(18/4/03)

I am with you James, Jesus.

It is very good that you feel so bad now, as you can see just how bad they – your parents – made you feel. So, so bad. So bad that all you want to do is be bad back to them – to do to them what they did to you. You can feel how much you hate them for the unloving things they did to you. And it is quite right for you to feel this way, as this is what is underlying all of your existence – hatred, and not love.

You have asked the Mother and Father to help you heal yourself, and this is what They are doing by helping you feel your hatred for your parents, your hatred of not being loved by them. They are helping you see and feel how unjust your parent's treatment of you was, how by largely ignoring you and being so preoccupied with themselves, you felt left out, alone and rejected.

Keep going expressing all your bad feelings, they are leading you to the truth of how your parents affected you, and how you chose to believe them. And when you see the choices you made, you'll be able to undo them, thus removing from you such negative controlling patterns. (And when I say, you'll be able to undo them, I mean your soul will, not you James, not using your mind and will. So you won't see that you are wrong in a certain way then be able to wilfully set about by applying your mind and will to change yourself, it's your soul that will affect the desired changes when you have brought to light all the truth your soul needs you see about your bad and untrue state.) Always is the choice yours. (Which means, you will decide you no longer want to be wrong, bad, negative, seeing how unloving your behaviour is, and you will long to no longer be this way, and when the time is right, your soul will carry out your desires and make the necessary adjustments and transformation.) You have wilfully, albeit by default, accepted all that your parents made you be and believe: you believed they were right and their way of living was right. But now as you see that was not the case, you can want to change how you want to be – but not with your mind, instead how your feelings move you; the changes all occurring naturally as a consequence of your seeing the truth without you having to actively make a change using your mind. When you were young you had little option but to obey your parents, now as an adult, and by uncovering the truth, you can choose to disobey them and find your own way.

You have to be able to make these choices to change, freely, and without any underlying controlling factors. You have to do them yourself, want and long for them to happen, as a consequence of finding the truth of how you feel. And you can't do it with any interference from Mary or myself, or even the Mother and Father. You have to make your choices naturally, entirely based on how you feel. And these choices will take you all the way through your Natural love perfection – your Feeling-Healing, and into choosing to submit to the will of God through your feelings; choosing to honour your soul and your Heavenly Parents, instead of your earthly ones.

I want to reiterate this about making the choice to heal yourself. Your Healing will lead you to become fully aware of how you are being unloving, wrong and false in your life. And consequently how you want to be being loving, true and right. You'll come to see and understand this about yourself as the truth awakens you to such bad things within you. And naturally as you see how you are not expressing yourself truly and lovingly, how you are actually hurting yourself, the other person and nature through such rejection and disrespect, you'll want to no longer be your evil and rebellious untrue way. And you tell your Mother and Father you don't want to be bad in these ways anymore. You will know, having decided for yourself, that you hate being this unloving way and no longer want to be it. However, upon seeing how bad you are, doesn't mean instantly by using your mind you will be able to stop being this bad way, changing yourself into being good, true and loving. You can only want and long to change; want to no longer be wrong. But you can't actually change yourself. This inner transformation is done by your soul

and by your Mother and Father when They know you no longer need to be in your wrong state, when They know you've seen all the truth of it They and your soul want you to see. So when you are fully it, fully connected with it, when you know that you are this bad way because of all that made you be it – when you are living the whole truth of your wrong state, then They will change you. So when you're living completely truth to, and wholly aware of, and completely connected with yourself in it; when you ARE your negative state, fully Being it, then they will affect your inner transformation out of the negative into the positive. And it might take years of you waiting for the inner changes to happen, for your soul and the Mother and Father to transform you. You might have to spend time being wholly aware of and being your negative state, all so you can become even more familiar and understanding of it. So don't expect such inner transformation to instantly heal you when you become aware of how untrue you are, just keep going living true to your feelings and longing for the truth of them. And in time, you will change how you want to change. And up until then, you will undergo a lot of inner change as you are continually growing in greater awareness about your untrue state; but this change will be only to help you become aware of it all, inner adjustments so you can bring to light more of how bad and untrue you are, and not actually completely healing yourself of your afflictions and unloving behaviour, that not happening until the very end of your Healing. So you can expect lots of inner adjustments all to help you become more fully aware of your negative state, and you will change a lot because of them, all so you can become wholly true to it all, so you can KNOW you are it and BE IT; and then, once you are fully connected with it, then your transformation of it out of it will occur, this being at the end of your Healing.

Very good James, Mary and I are very pleased. Allow yourself to feel just how bad you feel, and feel it in the core of you. To live a life of complete love-rejection means there is nothing else you can feel other than bad.

You have all our love and blessings; and we look forward to see how the Father and Mother guide you. I will not say any more now, and we will speak, as I said, tomorrow. Keep speaking to Marion about all you feel. Jesus.

(19/4/03)

Good morning James, yes it's me, Jesus, and I will continue this morning to expand on all you understood yesterday.

I am so glad that you see it this way now, understanding much of the bigger picture. It is very important to see the truth of it all, and to then live with it in the right context. So this morning I will try to summarise it for you.

Firstly, the Father and Mother are it ALL. The bad, the evil, the negative and the good, is all Them. They have created the evil as They have created the good. Evil doesn't come into being of its own accord – nothing does, how can it? But as to why the Mother and Father have made you be as you are, have made the Evil One's influence you into being evil yourself – and why They even made the Evil Ones be evil, is something you will ask time and time again, and something that you will uncover the truth of as you do your Healing. And I will tell you it's so you can experience for yourself what it feels like feeling unloved and being unloving, all so you can find for yourself through your own feelings: The Truth of No Love. Our Mother and Father want some people to know what living unlovingly is all about, all to then help know more about what living lovingly is all about, once they've completed their Healing.

Humanity is not some poor wretched thing that the Evil Ones have come and led astray with God being pushed aside, and it is now up to you to somehow invite God back into your lives, setting about fixing the problem by praying to Them for guidance and obeying Their commands as They show you what you need to do. God has not gone anywhere. All that has happened is you have chosen to live without acknowledging Their presence as They are right with you in it all, all the time.

This religious approach you have been reading about which incorporates the renewal of one's faith and involves receiving the baptism of spirit through prayer to me and God, and then feeling it sweep into you bringing with it the power to heal you and other things, all of which will help you feel much better and freer in your life; and make you want to praise the Lord and be obedient to Him and do whatever He says, is not how one lives the Will of God. That is how one tries to bring God into your life all heavily focused under the negative control of your own will. It still honours all the false concepts and pictures of God that the Bible gives you, and still paints Him as being an all powerful God who needs us to do His work and wants us to be completely subservient and very obedient servants to His greatness. It wants you to treat God, to love, worship and praise Him, just as your parents demand of you; it is trying to make God be just like your parents who didn't love you, who made you totally subservient to them, who interfered with your will, who stopped you freely expressing yourself, who demanded you not be yourself and be something they wanted you to be instead. It is trying to make God, if you didn't like your parents as they were, be a nice and loving fantasy parent, trying to replace your parents with Him, all because you refuse to accept how you really feel about your parents, how they really made you feel – unloved.

And when one examines these peoples relationship with God, one can see that there seems to be some higher controlling influence which is carrying out the miracles of healing and given the visions and all the controlling instructions as to what one needs to do in one's life to make it better for oneself. And if these orders are carried out without question, even when they seem strange, wonders happen. The feeling of being compelled to do what the *Lord* says, even in an inappropriate time or way, and often in public or to show off in one way or another, is not how the Father and Mother lovingly see to all Their Creation. It is how one's parents make you behave as a child, and what the mind spirits are directing you to do by pretending to be God.

The miraculous healings are the show piece, and the person who receives such a *blessing* and is healed of some terrible ailment, is the draw card, for without these things many people would not be interested in, or wanting to willingly *submit to the Lord*. And without such miracles, and the chance and hope that it might happen to them, many of the faithful would relinquish their faith, and the church would lose its members. So it's very much in the interests of the church – of those members of it in spirit who have such manipulative powers to keep the show rolling, to do just that. To not do too much, as I said, but just enough to keep people's hope and *faith* alive. It's a magicians act James, nothing more.

In none of these stories you read about, is anyone seriously asking for the truth. They all blindly accept it's God's word or way, and don't dare to question, just as they couldn't and wouldn't dare question their parents. If they were to question their parents, rightly so, they would fear the wrath of them, because their parents were scary and to be feared; just as they fear the wrath of God if they question Him. You are taught at a very young age NOT to question authority, especially that of your parents and God. If God asked you to do something, how could you possibly say no to God, just as how could you possibly say no to your parents when you were very small.

When you fully heal your soul, being able to fully and freely express your will, and by doing so, fully and freely choose to live the will of God, you won't ever feel like you're nothing but a slave to God. You will feel fully liberated from your enslavement of your negative, unloving, evil, self-rejecting mind state. These people who choose to prostitute themselves to the church are only consigning their soul to the *devil*, to the very evil they believe the church is helping them eradicate. They are giving their power away to an institution that tells them how to live, how to be, what to eat, when to do things, it taking over and ordering their lives, it's all highly controlling. And do you see James, they are just giving themselves over to another bigger family, the church, with the power that's in the church being as their parents, and they the little children still being told what to do or else. To have to present yourself each week to confess your sins, is nothing more than fronting up to your parents and admitting all the bad things you've done, and then gratefully accepting your punishment for being a bad boy. It's being completely subservient with no freedom whatsoever, all occurring under the pretence that they love God, and they feel so deeply loved by God. The very same pretence that they love their parents with, and their parents love them. This so-called love is only them feeling good because they are being obedient to their parents and aren't getting into trouble, aren't being told off, aren't being rejected. Their parents are accepting them, so long as they do what they are told, and be good, and obey doing what is asked of them; so long as they comply with all the rules. And with such obedient submissive acceptance, they feel better than when they are rejected feeling unloved, so they believe they feel loved, that the church and God and their parents love them. But it's all a delusion. It's love based on relativities, it's not true and genuine love, and it's what Mary has been pointing out to you – it's not love at all! It's a contrivance of emotion that you choose to call love. You so desperately need to have love within your life, because a life without it is intolerable, yet the sad irony is that you don't feel loved, not real and true love, only this false love from parents, and the same false love these people now believe they feel from God.

It is very easy for the mind spirits to fill your auric system with light, stimulating your system into overload of Natural love and good feelings, making you believe that it's God's love you're feeling, making you weep and sing and cry out in some sort of self-induced emotional and mental ecstasy, but it's all false. It's all contrived by one's mind, and none of it is based on any truth.

And the more they honour their negative state this way; the more they obey the church and do all the right things, then the more they are the good little boy or girl, and the more it would seem they get rewarded. Good things happen for them, money or good health comes to them, they get what they want, even what they dream of, and they believe God is rewarding their faith. But God is doing nothing more than ensuring that their negative belief patterns are honoured, just as they want them to be. Certainly

God makes such good things happen, but all because it's what they want. All because they want to live further and deeper in their self and feeling-denial. Were they to want to live true, to themselves and God, then such *good* things would no longer happen, making them face the truth of why they weren't, and why they were now feeling bad. By making these good things happen, God is merely doing what deep down they want their parents to do for them – make them feel better, make them believe by bringing about good things, that they are loved by their parents. But love doesn't come about just because good things happen. They want their parents, and so God, to give them good things as rewards for being good, thereby falsely believing their parents and God love them, just as they were trained and taught as young children to believe. If you are well-behaved, then good things will happen to you; if not, then bad things will happen, this being what they are forced to believe. So to have a good thing happen means, and so proves, you are good and NOT bad. And that's all that matters to the child mind; the child mind that has been subjected to such evil manipulation. These people were rewarded in some way, or led to believe they would be rewarded by their parents, if they were good. If they were good little boys and girls and obeyed their rulers, they would get rewarded, and so such negative patterns were developed during their childhood leading to such expectations. And being in your negative state, it's these negative patterns that dictate your life. And so if getting a reward is part of the pattern formed during your early years for being good, then so too will you keep getting rewards throughout your adult life as the patterns repeat and manifest determining your life. AS AN ADULT YOU CAN ONLY LIVE THE PATTERNS THAT WERE DEVELOPED THROUGH YOUR EARLY CHILDHOOD. THAT IS, UNTIL YOU'VE STARTED TO DO YOUR HEALING. So as your patterns are all based on a negative structure, then good and bad things will happen determined by such patterns. Only by healing these patterns will you stop them, replacing them with positive love-based patterns.

I want you to understand James, that it's all too easy to replace your parents with God. You look to God being the benevolent parent, the one who really does love you, the fantasy good and loving parent come true, all because your parents didn't love you by treating you badly. Too many people don't want to face the truth of not feeling loved by their parents, and so cling desperately onto their substitute parent, God or myself, believing we will love them, and will never hurt or be mean to them. And even though bad things still keep happening to them, they say that it must all be a part of the great scheme of things, *tests of faith*, and God doesn't really mean it, and things will work out, just hold true to the faith and you'll see. All being done and said to keep denying themselves their true feelings – all those bad repressed feelings they don't dare allow to surface.

The *Jesus* these people you are reading about pray to and ask things of, is not I. It is the Jesus of the Bible and I am not that man, not the one they believe is this way or that. Most so-called Jesus loving people when they come into spirit do not accept me, and say I am an impostor, and choose to keep believing in their fictitious fantasy Jesus. They certainly don't come looking for the truth from me. Many even call me the Evil One, me!, the very Jesus they supposedly pray to and worship every day. They don't dare look into Mary's or my face for fear we will turn them away from their beloved church. In no way can they allow Jesus the real man into their lives.

You have no idea how strong their delusion is James. I can stand before them, I can even shine my light and love all over them, making them cower with its brilliance, and I can speak about the Divine Love and other truths, but they will steadfastly say, even to my face, that I am not Jesus of the Bible. And even if I were to stand before them with blood dripping from my palms, they would still say I was an impostor because many spirits using their minds can and do such things. And do them quite frequently pretending to be me. And as these people are not genuinely seeking the truth, they do not recognise it in me, in the words I speak or how I conduct my life.

Their fantasy Jesus doesn't actually include meeting me in person. They so much want me to come and be with them, to look after them, but they believe I am like God whom they will never see, who doesn't have face or form, and yet I lived and walked on the Earth as they did. They reject me, the person; my truth, my light, my love; they reject all they say they are praying to Jesus for. And there is absolutely nothing I can do. I can't make them change or give up their negative beliefs. I can only wait until they one day tire of it and start to look for something else to believe, but unfortunately for some, this change can take a very long time.

I also want you to understand that such miraculous healings, although a wonder to receive, are only physical, mental, emotional or even spiritual healings, they don't heal the deep underlying childhood causes of one's pain or affliction – they can't. Nothing can heal those but yourself. So such healings are really only band-aides, just like cutting out the cancer, or taking some pills to rid yourself of a cold. They are not dealing with the causes that made you ill or deformed or maimed or crippled or blind or mentally unstable in the first place; and all these causes can, and must be, uncovered by seeing the truth of them, as you do your Healing.

To be born mentally, emotionally or physically defective, is not directly caused by defective genes or some unfortunate mishap in the womb, it is all, like everything you suffer, caused by your parents, by the actions of your parents negative states upon you as you are forming from conception. The genes only enact what your parents' negative impact is having on you. You are the product of your parents' negative intentions and lack of love, with nature on all levels, from the micro to macro, helping to manifest such negative patterns. It's not just bad luck that you were born crippled, whereas your bother and sister weren't. It's all a result of the unloving interaction of your parents upon you. And that crippled or defective soul will one day, just as will its parents, be able to uncover the truth of why it experienced such a life and how such defectiveness came about, as it does its Soul-Healing.

In spirit, all such defects are removed, so every soul, every crippled and defective person, gets the chance to live and grow and experience life normally. So all are able to willingly long for the Divine Love and do their Healing, which will reveal to them the truth of their defectiveness. The fact that so many children are born disabled in some way, is only an expression of how unloving humanity is. It is testament to the unlovingness that is contained within people, all of which you are ignorant of. And no amount of genetic interference and manipulation will stop such unlovingness from manifesting. Even if humanity could control genes, other manifestations of being unloved, all attributable to the parents negative mind and will states, would manifest. Such bad things have to manifest as the Law of Manifestation requires, and so whilst you live in the negative, this law demands that you manifest the negative – you can't manifest anything else; and so all of nature will naturally comply helping this law to operate in its fullness.

But to return to the subject of the Christian Renewal, it is all, as I said, orchestrated from the mind worlds. It's NOT God doing it – this I want to make absolutely clear. All the guidance, healings, visions; all the commands, are coming from these spirits. Many of the spirits are highly skilled in orchestrating such events, making it seem and feel like its God's handiwork. These spirits (like mortals) believe they are doing the right thing – carrying out God's Plan. It doesn't matter about the truth, for there is none. It doesn't matter whether you pray to Jesus or the Holy Spirit, to the Lord God or combinations of either. It doesn't matter whether it is Jesus or the Lord, a saint or the Holy Spirit who speaks to you or does the healing, and it doesn't matter which one you praise and thank. Because it is all being done by spirits, spirits who were once people on Earth just like the people they are helping. Spirits who believe they are helping those on Earth to receive the *good news*. The spirits see that the more you praise any of the *Holy*

Ones in the Bible by adhering to its beliefs, then the more you want their unseen help, as you are all working for a common cause: the complete redemption of mankind, and his being saved from all sin and error – saved from the Evil Ones. And the more fervently one asks for help and gives oneself over to the cause, the more control the spirits can have, so the more wonders they can perform. The more people who give over, the more energy they can work with. And the more they can demonstrate their greatness by healing the sick and helping the poor, and making all believers have a good and prosperous life, all the better. They are winning the battle. They are keeping away the Devil.

Some people might argue that: isn't this good, even if it is the spirits and not God, as God must surely in some way be sanctioning it to happen; and you can't surely begrudge anyone being healed and relieved of such pain; and isn't this still love and loving? And in the negative mind state this is the rational, and to that mind it is good and loving, and it doesn't really matter if the truth is not known, so long as everyone is happy and there are no more bad feelings – that is the only important thing. But still underlying all of this is the soul. It is not being considered. And when you look at it in the bigger picture, what do you want: your soul to still be left in pain and existing in a rejected and unloved condition, still not getting to know its Heavenly Parents, still not partaking of Their Love, still being forsaken for nothing more than short term pain relief – is that what you truly want? So you choose for yourself what is best: to heal the causes that are causing that pain; or to just put a band aide on them hoping they will go away?

What will these people say when their life stops working for them, and the healings don't happen anymore, and the spirits can't do anything further to help? What will these people do when they reach spirit and find out it wasn't Jesus or the Father, the Holy Spirit, or a saint or angel who healed them? And what many of them do, is put their feelings of disappoint aside, rationalising them away, and tow-the-line. They readjust their beliefs to suit the church in spirit, even to the extent for some of them to become one of the spirit healers doing to mortals what was done to them. For some it can take many years before they can see that they were merely used as a part of a show, that they weren't actually loved for themselves, all of which was of course exactly how their parents treated them, making them falsely believe they were loved and special.

It is the soul that suffers through all of this, you suffer – the person, as you are your soul that suffers. And it won't be until these people choose to stop denying their bad feelings and instead accept them, allowing themselves to feel bad and wanting to find the truth of those bad feelings, that they will finally start paying attention to their soul.

And why does the Mother and Father allow such spirits to do such things? It's as we've already told you, They support and keep your negative mind going if that is how you want to live. So They, within certain parameters, allow you to do whatever it is you want; but always within such actions if you care to look you will see there is another way, it is there waiting for you to awaken to it, and when you do, then They will help you move into it and start doing your Healing.

The Mother and Father desire all to be healed of their evil states, and yet They also willingly and lovingly allow you to persist living against Them and all that is against truth and true love, if this is what you want. It's your choice as to when you are ready to give it all up; and if you do, then you'll discover how God really does love and care for you. Even, as hard as it might be to accept, by starting your life in Creation in the negative.

I am glad James that you came to the conclusion that there is a *Master Plan* always trying to be carried out by these spirits of the mind worlds. Because there is, with each group, large and small, believing they know it, and are helping it to manifest in some way. They believe they are right and doing the right thing, and doing God's Will. And they are continually masterminding new fronts on which to carry out their misguided plans on humanity. They have nothing else to do that makes them seem to have any purpose

in life. They are not growing in their soul, only in their mind, and the mind needs new challenges and stimulation to help it keep reasserting its control. Imagine if all those millions of souls who had received the *Baptism of the Holy Spirit* had actually embraced the Mother and Father's Divine Love and started doing their Soul-Healing.

The Holy Spirit does not baptise, and the blast of power these people feel descending suddenly onto and into them, making them weep and want to confess, there and then, all their sins, is all orchestrated by these controlling spirits of mind worlds. They do it all. They look for their chosen examples to impress others; they seek out those to receive the big healing miracles, to get them talking and praise the Lord. And when people want this, it is buying directly into their hands. They feel more powerful. And the more they are praised for doing such *good works*, for pretending to be the Holy Spirit, God, or myself, the more they feel it – believe it – to be a great honour. They actually believe they are God, myself or the Holy Spirit's representatives, and the fact that they don't tell you on Earth is just a slight oversight and nothing to worry about, as it would take the puff out of their sails. And it would not allow those people who come to spirit wanting to learn of this *most special work*, what a new and bigger service they too can now perform, by also pretending to be myself or one of God's or the Holy Spirit's *chosen instruments* in spirit, and being in the very noble and honourable position of carrying on the good works. And the more souls they can win, and the bigger the spectacle, the better. And when it all fails, as it will, as it has always done, then they merely go back to the drawing board to learn from their mistakes and try something new – a new way to try and recapture the faithful who are lagging in their faithfulness and joy of life.

It's all very sad, because even though those who receive such miraculous healings feel very happy and overjoyed at what happened to them, all they are really doing is reinforcing their negative mind patterns deeper and deeper, and so much so, that the new generations of children raised under their beliefs with such *faithful* parents, will see no other way, and they will believe with even more *faith* trying to perpetuate what their parents are doing making it so much harder for themselves, becoming increasingly dependant on their negative system of belief. And if something should happen to come and contradict this belief, where can they go? Deeper and deeper, the master spirit planners controlling them, are making them believe in them and not in the truth and purity of the real Mother and Father. And so yet again the evil asserts itself only to lead to very disastrous results – more war, illness and pain. For it is all anti-love and anti-truth, and so it will only one day break down causing anguish for all involved.

Only the truth will set you free. And it begins with the individual praying to the Mother and Father for Their Divine Love, because he or she wants to personally get to know God. You don't need the help of spirits in the way I have been speaking about. Your pain, illness and all problems, will one day dissolve away in the Mother and Father's care, as you begin to accept and express all such pain and seek the truth as to why you have it. Your soul will be set free of your mind's control, and in so doing you will be healed of everything that is causing you such pain.

Your life with the Mother and Father doesn't have to be spectacular. It will not be a show, even if you live in a more public way. It will simply be your life with Them, nothing more or less. And it will be you living completely at-one with Them, simply living how you feel you want to, which will be how They want you to.

There is a continual pressure on the churches and main religions in the mind worlds to gain more members. It's a huge competition for these spirits. Their numbers determine their continuance, so they need a *strong recruitment*, as they call it, from Earth. Consequently, there is a lot of unseen pressure coming from them into the existing religions to hold onto the faithful, and if you submit to this, it's easy to get caught up in the web and very difficult to extract yourself from, and the more so if you grow up in

it.

In spirit there is also a continual drain of these religions members as I have told you about James, those spirits who finally wake up and do sincerely want to know God and embrace the Divine Love; those who move to live in the Divine Love feeling worlds, beginning their Soul-Healing, giving up and rejecting their church or religion. The Natural love religions don't see that the Divine Love is a threat, they don't believe it is anything to worry about – they fail to understand it; and we – those of us of Divine Love, certainly don't impose or threaten them, as we know when a soul is ready for the truth, they will be open and receptive; and if they embrace the truth and want to live it, then the truth itself will help them see their way clear of such evil entrapment. Most of the mind spirits remain ignorant of the existence of the Divine Love healing worlds. And when spirits who do wake up and want to live true are taken into the Divine Love sector in the first Mansion World, and then on visits into the third and higher Divine Love healing worlds, they are astounded as to the existence of such worlds of which they knew nothing about.

The church and all religions like to foster a 'family feeling' as they know that is the best way to keep everyone together, so they can be the people's *parents* carrying on the good parenting tradition that their members follow – indoctrination to the full. The more a person's mind can be controlled and not allowed to be free thinking and feeling, the more obedient they will be, feeling more threatened by things they don't know, even if those things might be better for them. The churches are full of ignorant souls both on Earth and in spirit, but so many are so trapped within their negative mind states that little else is allowed to penetrate, confront and make them reassess what they believe. But that is what they want and so that is what they get. And the last thing such people will want is for their families to be confronted with truth and to fail, to be broken down and torn apart. How Marion and you are living James, would be seen as having given in, losing the battle of your soul and being taken over by the Devil. You would be considered very weak in your faith, nothing more than pathetic creatures that are beyond redemption. You wanting to smash apart families so the truth of their childhood repression can be seen, to expose their hypocrisy, would not be seen in a good light; you would be considered evil – the antichrist itself. The family and all traditional family values must be upheld at all costs! And nothing must be allowed to threaten them! I doubt James you will have many Christians willingly coming along to listen and accept what you might have to say. None of them listen to me or any of the Celestials. We don't even bother trying.

Those spirits of the mind worlds believe those of the Divine Love are evil, just as those of the Divine Love worlds see them as evil. And when trapped in ignorance and confined to the vision of your parents world, you cannot see anything else. You can only accuse that which is not you – the outside, and that which you do not understand and makes you feel afraid of being bad. But your Healing stops you criticising the evil, helping you become more sympathetic to it as you begin to see what motivates it within yourself, and how it has deeply affected you in your life. And you will be ready to help when asked, and you will not interfere unless asked for help. You will accept that those of the negative still want to be of it, leaving them to the Father and Mother's care. Time is of no importance, and in this you will simply get on with your own life minding your own business. And one day you will see Earth and all the evil as merely a thing that people are still choosing to experience; and you will even choose to help them to do it rather than trying to persuade them not to. And as you grow in more love, you will begin to see and feel and live how the Father and Mother do, and you will be able to love all as They do – unconditionally, with complete acceptance.

From the bottom of the muddied pool it is hard to see the light and beauty that is all around you, but looking into the beautiful pool of pure water you will know of all the good and truth that it is, mud and all, for you will see how it is all needed to make the whole so beautiful, and then you will know that you are as your soul are seeing things with the soul perceptions I have spoken of in the Padgett Messages.

I will end my mornings message here James. I am glad you now understand such things well enough for me to be able to convey these things to you. You are now changing so rapidly, becoming more aware of how untrue you are, as all the work you have done on yourself comes to fruition. Now you can look into the pond from above and see all the other ponds that are around you, just as you can now look deeper into your own muddy pond. I will speak more to you shortly, Jesus.

As you still feel like writing, I will continue, Mary.

Following on from what Jesus has been saying to you James, I want to reiterate and add some more.

Many people have received these miraculous healings from spirits, but it should be understood that such healings, although bringing incredible pain relief, are of the spirit and physical bodies only, they do not do anything so far as healing one's soul, as Jesus said.

Such healing can naturally bring a huge relief to one's daily hardship, and even give one a new life, as they can see or hear or walk – do things normally, when before they couldn't; yet with this new life one lives still in one's negative mind state although usually in a much better emotional condition and state of mind to do so. Yet, so far as the soul is concerned – the real problems facing one – nothing has been achieved. Personally, and it will be superficially, the individual may feel *born again*, but still their soul is not *born anew*, and with time the old negative patterns will reassert themselves, but perhaps not in the old way, and once done, will require more healing to relieve yet more pain.

Of course if someone should want to follow such a route of experience, we would encourage them to do so, and we certainly do not begrudge anyone seeking such help and feeling better for it, but what we want you to understand is that there are deeper causes that are not being acknowledged and really need to be addressed, and no outside help can help you with these. These things all need to be addressed by you, and you only. They are deeply buried within you, and only love and care of yourself will bring them out. And in doing so, only then will your healing be permanent on all levels and for all time.

We want you to see that the surface – the superficial – is all you know, and so long as it looks good then you must follow the trend, when really it is your individuality you need to follow at all cost – as expressed by, through, and with your feelings, so you can discover the truth for yourself and of all things. Receive your miracle healing, but see that it is only bringing superficial relief; and it might even help you get to a position from which you can then move more easily to consider your real Healing – healing your childhood repression.

We want to impress on you that there is more to you than just your spirit and physical bodies, and that these are only expressions, or attributes of your soul's personality. It is the soul that is the real and true you, and life is really about trying to get to know this real and true you as you grow in truth, and not just its attributes.

We also want you to see that those spirits providing such good healings are not living true themselves, and that even though they believe their intention is good, true and honest, still indirectly they are causing just as many problems as they are healing. They are ignorant to the real plan of the Mother and Father, and like so many parents, would not dream that they were causing their children problems, as they believe they are doing all the right and best things for their children that they possibly can. But is this belief enough? Are you excused because of your ignorance: to bring another soul into Creation and entangle it in the negative condition that you are in? Is the excuse that you didn't know good enough? And that question you will have to put to yourself. The Mother and Father love you, even whilst you continue to

deny Them by persisting on living in your negative rebellious state. They long for you to want to know the Truth of Them and Their Love, to come to Them and ask Them to reveal it to you, so that then you can make all your life decisions well informed and in a completely responsible way.

To tell parents that they are causing their children very server soul problems will not go down too well. Most parents would rather die than be accused of doing the wrong thing by their children. And then they would probably say that the child was to blame anyway, for if it only did what they said, then no one would have to get upset and feel bad. Your parents James said they loved you and gave you many opportunities, but do you feel loved by them? And when you say no you don't feel loved, did they stop to ask you why? And have they wanted to know what you mean, and why you've separated from them as your Healing begun in earnest? Why you rejected them? And have they then wanted to look into themselves and actually consider all that you are telling them may be right, that they don't actually love you? How many parents are prepared to see and accept where they went wrong? How many are big enough within themselves to admit that they are the cause of ALL their child's unhappiness? And yet if the child is unhappy or grows up into a depressed miserable person, who is to blame? The child? Not the parents, so many parents say, for the child must surely have just been like that, and it was their bad luck to get such a depressed or naughty – uncontrollable child. And yet how many parents will be willing to accept that they are their child's world, and how can it not be depressed or naughty when all it has ever known made it depressed or naughty? How many parents can accept they are the cause of their child's every problem? How many can admit that they got it wrong, that they didn't know after all; that they were terribly ignorant, selfish, unloving, cruel and unkind? How many remember how their parents treated them, and what they really felt growing up knowing they were not loved by their parents? Only the minority. And yet this is to become the majority if humanity is to progress out of its negative bind.

All the surface feel-good stuff is only a cover up to hide the real horror underneath. It works for a time, but then the bad and evil that has been pushed aside and buried, rises up and manifests, giving rise to the cruelty that you see about you. Wars will still continue, people will torture each other, little children will be abused, pets will be treated as if they don't have feelings, and no one will take responsibility for their own relationship with their parents. It is an insidious problem and at the root of all the rottenness of yourselves. And it all needs to come up, all the ugliness, the hate, the fury, the anger, the putridness. All the misery and horror within each and every individual needs to surface, to be brought up and healed, as it will never *just go away*. Humanity will go around and around, individually and collectively, in a circle just as it has done, history repeating itself – all the bloodshed and trauma, over and over.

There is no overwhelming miracle of a New Age coming to sweep everyone along into an Age of Peace and Kindness healed of all childhood repression. And Jesus is not coming to magically heal the faithful leading the *chosen ones* (those who have chosen themselves) off to the Promised Land of milk and honey. All you have created thus far is simply going to continue going around and around just as it has done, unless individuals choose to stop it in their own lives.

You may believe you have all good intentions as you set out to have your own family teaching your children all the right and good things you believe, but no matter what you do believe, you are of a negative mind state and so CAN ONLY cause your child to feel rejected and the pain this brings. You may not even yell at your children, or raise a finger to them, but being of the negative mind state you will nonetheless negatively effect them, just as you were by your parents. And of course some people on the surface will be treated less harshly than others, and some might even enjoy something of friendship with their children, and others deeply love them and be loved deeply by their children, yet still the child will suffer, and it will have to one day do its Healing to heal its suffering.

I will say it again James, EVERYONE currently living, is living with a negative mind, and so can only hurt their children with it. It's immaterial as to how you parent your child, or what your beliefs are, you

can't prevent it – your negative effect on your children. It's done right at conception, made manifest until around six, cemented in and fully accepted by sexual maturity, and outworked there after. Not until there are parents of perfect natural love – those who have completely healed their childhood repression (done their soul-healing), will be seen on Earth, children not born into the Rebellion and forced by default to partake of it. This also applies to parents of natural love (those who've done their feeling-healing) who manage to heal their childhood repression, they too being able to live with their love perfected and in a positive state of mind thereby passing it onto their children.

We don't want people to get caught up in the error any more than they already are. Jesus and I want you to understand what is at stake. We want you to see the severity of your condition, and even though you may not feel bad at present, still, until you have done your soul or feeling-healing you won't know what is stored away inside you, what is negatively conditioning your life right now in each and every step without you even knowing it. And if you choose to have children, you may be the most *loving* of all parents, but still you will be doing bad things to them that you will not be aware of, and they will be feeling the pain on some level. And it just isn't going to magically go away. It is a true and real state needing to be openly accepted. It is right to feel bad about this, as you are already feeling bad. You are hurting yourself. You have taken it on from your parents, albeit unconsciously, but you are still doing to yourself what they did to you.

If people could stop their lives and look back at a video of their actions throughout life with someone who can see a higher truth pointing out all they are doing that is not loving, most would be shocked to their core to see just how wrong they are, and how much they are hurting themselves and other people. And unless it is pointed out you will never see it. You won't believe you are doing wrong in everything you are doing, until through your healing the Mother and Father show you the truth of yourself. They will help you see where you are going wrong, and all the bad you are doing, even though you are not meaning to. And you will feel humiliated and bad for doing it, but that is good for that is what you are meant to feel, and then you will know it is real and there is a reason to do your healing.

Always try to look deeper, to ask yourself: what am I really doing; and what is the truth of what I am doing? Ask the Mother and Father to help you to see the truth – and really want to see it! You have to drive your intent into wanting to be true and uncovering all the horror and untruth in you. You have to really want to do it and give it all your attention. Your healing will not happen any other way.

As Jesus said, many people will upset the relationships with their family as they strive to heal themselves. They will have to leave the old ways, breaking away and going it alone. Many family traditions are traditions of negative belief deeply in place giving one a false sense of security and love. To confront these ways and beliefs, and to go against the family authority persons, will be very difficult. But your own survival will depend on it. Eventually you have to reach a point in which you are more important than your family – than your parents. And you might have to believe you are nasty and selfish and unloving in order to cut the ties, to break away, and go it alone. You might have to suffer their accusations of you being a fool, stupid, evil, hurtful, selfish and unloving. But it won't matter, as such accusations will only confirm to you just how unloving they are, because if they truly loved you, then they wouldn't feel threatened by your rejection of them, and would be sympathetic to your pain and want to know what is wrong – what you are feeling and why. Nor would you probably be leaving them in such a harsh way. Sometimes you might just have to aggravate the monster, stir it up a bit, just so you can see its true colours. Just so you can prove for yourself – feel for yourself – the truth you are beginning to understand.

Humanity is embarking on a massive course of change. You are accepting and making your society

dependant on computers and technology, and this will only accelerate, creating greater impersonal gulfs between people. Families will lose what personal cohesion they had, as technology increasingly becomes the baby-sitter and substitute parent. As parents become increasingly dependant, consumed and intoxicated by technology, so will their children suffer, and these children will grow up needing to cling onto and be dependant on technology even more than their parents. Gradually the gulf between allowing yourself to feel bad, and using technology to keep your bad feelings away, will increase. And this will only increase stress, causing more physical, emotional, mental, and spiritual problems. If you think humanity is unwell now, wait and see how sick it will get in future.

Many people will struggle using the old ways for support, but those who embrace the new TRUTH (and I don't necessarily mean new technology – I mean TRUTH!) as we are revealing, and are prepared to admit that they do not know anything – and they especially do not know what God wants, but are willing to acknowledge all their feelings good and bad, will be able to move through any *age* staying true to their soul without getting lost or carried away by such time consuming allurements.

The old way is going to be broken open to make way for the new – the new way of Truth. This next Planetary Age will see the old desperately hanging on, with the new, comprised of people wanting to live true and heal their childhood repression, making new demands on it, all of which it will fail to cope with proving how wrong a way it is. A great division is to come to humanity, consisting of those people who accept their childhood repression and want to do something about it, and those that don't, those who want to still carry on living in the delusion that it doesn't exist and nothing untoward happened to them during their early childhood.

Humanity of today prides itself on being *advanced* and *modern* – space aged, and yet it has done nothing of any real value to save its soul from the torment of its childhood trauma. It is modern in its use of tools relative to its caveman origins, but little else. The caveman, pre-Rebellion and Default, lived a truer life to his and her soul than you do now – so who is more advanced?

Advancement of things is nothing when compared to one's advancement of truth. And as the truth needed to advance your soul is now being made available to you, people can finally embrace it and start to understand what it is like to live in a completely different way – in the way of truth.

Jesus and I have now finished all of our daily communication to you James. We would like now for you to write with us when you feel to, just as you have been doing, but change your mind to being open to more days when you feel that you don't want to write with us. We have said all we want to say in regards to the truth at this point. We will inspire you to feel like writing more, and you can ask us if there are things you want clarifying, but we will ease back somewhat now and allow you to focus on other things that you feel like doing.

Jesus and I are very pleased with all your writing efforts, and with Marion's personal efforts. We will continue to be with you both at all times, so do not hesitate to ask us, or call on us, at any time. So we will speak to you soon, Mary.